M. L.

Gc
929.2
C25701w
1613467

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

√

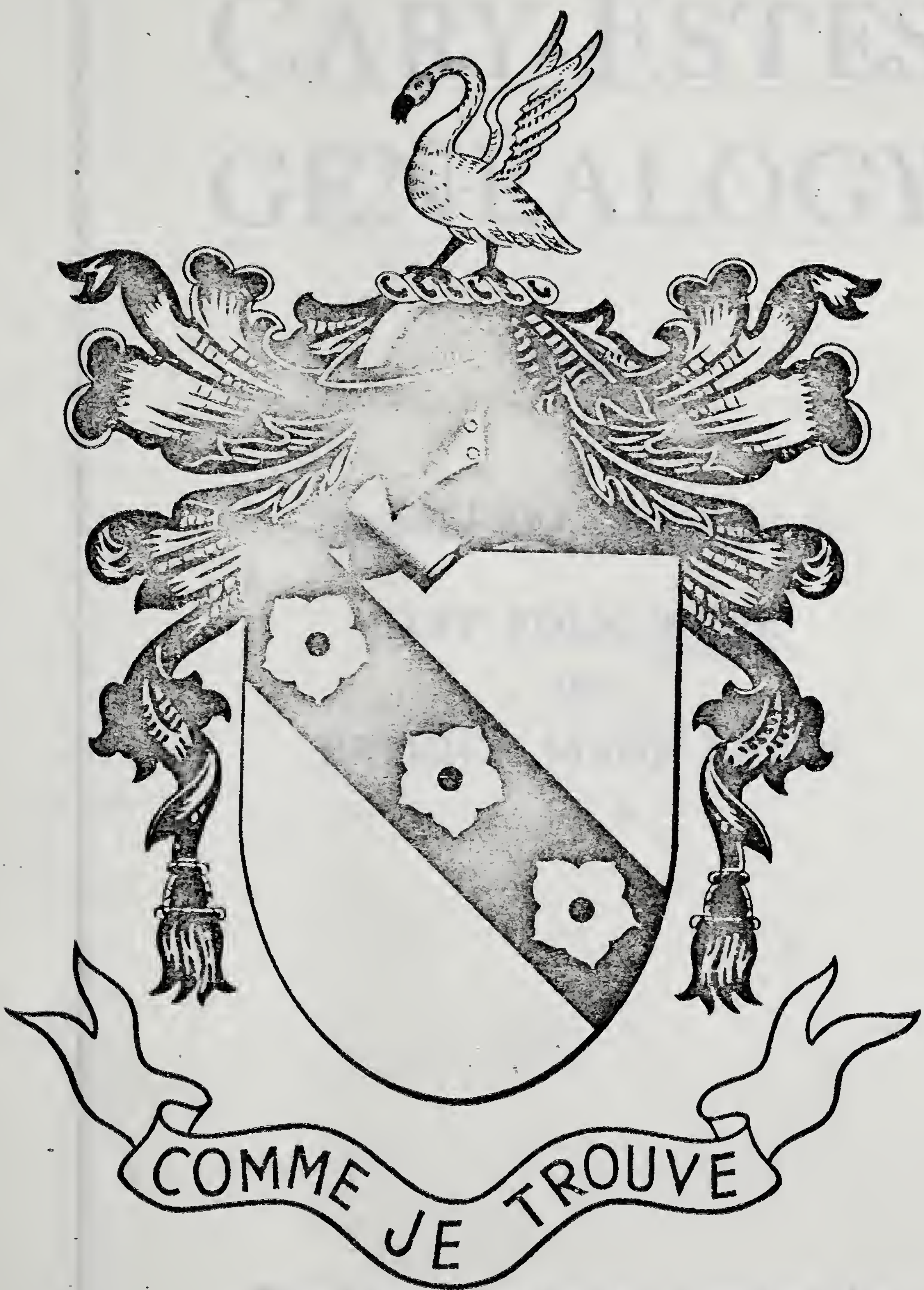
Gc

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01204 2740

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/caryestesgenealo00webb

THE CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY


COMME JE TROUVE

Cary
[Carey]

CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY

Compiled and Arranged by

MAY FOLK WEBB

AND

PATRICK MANN ESTES

THE TUTTLE PUBLISHING COMPANY, INC.
RUTLAND, VERMONT

iii-iv

F7.C2

1613467

Printed in the U. S. A., 1939

I 443
V-VI

Dedicated

To the Memory of Our Parents

and to

All of the Families Represented
in the Cary-Estes Genealogy

> *"Good blood, descent from the great and good, is a high honor and privilege. He that lives worthily of it is deserving of the highest esteem; he that does not, of the deeper disgrace."*
>
> Colton

Acknowledgments

Following are the names of those who by their loyal financial cooperation and prepublication payments have made possible the publication of the Cary-Estes Genealogy:

Mrs. Roberta Friend Biggs
Mrs. Vivie Walker Bridges
Mr. Jim Bussey
Mrs. Emma Estes Cobb
Mr. Allen Cox, Jr.
Mrs. Lucile Folk Cox
Mr. F. M. Estes
Hon. Patrick Mann Estes
Dr. W. L. Estes, Jr.
Mr. Carey Albert Folk
Mr. Humphrey Bate Folk
Mr. Reau E. Folk
Mrs. Donie Estes Kefauver
Mr. S. H. Mann
Mr. Sam Mann, Jr.
Mrs. Mary Noel Estes Moody
Mr. Patrick Mann Moody
Mrs. Blanche Estes Phillips
Mrs. Virginia Estes Prentice
Mr. Ernest Rice
Mrs. Gladys Moody Smith
Mrs. Grace Estes Smith
Mrs. Emily Estes Snedecor
Mrs. Minneola Wilson Todd
Mr. J. M. Walker
Mr. James Avery Webb

IX- X

Preface

"Those only deserve to be remembered by posterity who treasure up a history of their ancestors."—BURKE.

In 1907 we commenced a research for family history, necessary to join some American patriotic organization.

At that time it was not easy, for only a few persons, comparatively speaking, had considered the importance of gathering data or preserving family history, so our research extended through many volumes of books and magazines, and innumerable pages were turned before efforts were rewarded which enabled us to connect the past with the present.

During that period of extensive research a thought crystallized in our consciousness, that we could be of service to the family and the large connections by gathering this data and placing the records under one cover for future reference and for future generations to carry on what we had begun.

CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY is the result of that inspiration and of many years of work.

It is finished. Thank you for your help. We did our best. Unto your judgment we commit this work asking your kind consideration, for any errors in family history. We were only the clearing house for all material and accepted the information sent us, which we wove together to make this, your genealogy.

This is a labor of sacrifice and love. Cherish it for yourself and for your descendants.

MAY FOLK WEBB

August 21, 1938

xi-xii

Contents

Pages

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS .... vii–xix

CARY FAMILY IN ENGLAND AND AMERICA 3–13

The Cary Family Pedigree; How the Cary Name Originated; Cary Family in England.

THE BRISTOL CARYS 14–27

William, Richard, William, John; Wills; Confirmation of Coat of Arms.

THE VIRGINIA CARYS 28–75

Characteristics of Miles Cary and his Virginia Descendants: Miles, Henry, Henry, (Archibald), Judith, Elizabeth Cary Bell, Sarah Langhorne Bates; Description of "Ampthill"; Wills; Deeds; David Bell; Bates Family.

PEDIGREE OF THE HOUSE OF ESTE 76–135

Estes Family in Virginia; Descendants of Abraham Estes, Sr., Abraham, Jr., Elisha, Robert, Thomas, Benjamin; Lunenburg, Caroline, Spotsylvania County Records; Wills, Abstracts, Land Office; History of Counties in Virginia Relating to Estes.

DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN ESTES OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA 135–149

Triplett Thorpe, Joel, John H. T., Benjamin, Thomas, William, Edward, Elisha W., Thorp, Nancy, Elizabeth, Lucy, Cecelia, Sarah Ann, Martha; Deeds; Will of Benjamin, Sr.

DESCENDANTS OF JOEL ESTES OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE 150–178

Albert Monroe, Moreau Pinckney, Henry Carey, Virginia Thorp, Eliza Jane, Cornelia Sarah Rebecca, Judith Bell, Sarah Ann, Bedford Mitchell.

DESCENDANTS OF MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES OF HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE 178–196

Martha Cornelia, Mary Frances, Moreau Pinckney, Jr., Joel Henry, Thomas Ewell, Lucy Quarles, Edward Cary, Albert Carey, Sarah Belle, Francis Marion.

NOEL, ESSEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA RECORDS 197–203

Noel Family in Virginia; Ewell Noel Descendants; Wills.

Illustrations

CARY COAT OF ARMS IN COLORS .... *Frontispiece*

MAY FOLK WEBB .... *Opp.* 1

PATRICK MANN ESTES .... *Opp.* 1

THE CARY HOUSE ON BRISTOL BACK .... *Opp.* 16
From a sketch made in 1817 when the house was pulled down. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

ST. NICHOLAS CHURCH, BRISTOL, ENGLAND .... *Opp.* 16
From an old print. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

RESTORED TOMB OF MILES CARY IN 1932 .... *Opp.* 36
Photographs were taken day of ceremony, May 8, 1932.

"AMPTHILL" .... *Opp.* 46
From a photograph taken in 1919. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

AUTOGRAPH OF HENRY CARY .... *Page* 48

JUDITH CARY (MRS. DAVID BELL) .... *Opp.* 58
Copied from the Copley painting in possession of Major Gist Blair, Washington. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

LETTER FROM JUDITH CARY BELL .... *Opp.* 60
Photostat from original letter given to us by Joseph W. Folk.

ESTES COAT OF ARMS IN COLORS .... *Opp.* 79

FRANCESCO ESTEUSE .... *Opp.* 92
From an old painting near Ferrara, Italy. Copy loaned by Mrs. Charles Estes.

ALFONSO D'ESTE, DUKE OF FERRARA .... *Opp.* 94
By Titian. This picture hangs in the Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York, Munsey Collection, 1927.

PHOTOSTAT OF DEED OF BENJAMIN ESTES, 1798 ... *Opp.* 136
Property of P. M. Estes.

DR. JAMES D. ESTES.......................... *Opp.* 140
Pen sketch by Mary Moore. Loaned by Mrs. Emma Estes Cobb.

AUTOGRAPHS OF JOEL ESTES AND SARAH L. ESTES, NOVEMBER 30, 1816.......................... *Page* 152
Property of P. M. Estes.

HOME OF JOEL ESTES IN HENRY COUNTY, VA., BUILT 1760.......................... *Opp.* 152
Property of P. M. Estes.

MARKER TO GRAVE OF CAPTAIN JOEL ESTES AT WAVERLY, TENN.......................... *Opp.* 152
Photograph was taken October 10, 1937, when marker was placed.

BEDFORD MITCHELL ESTES WITH AUTOGRAPH..... *Opp.* 174
Loaned by Blanche Estes Phillips.

MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES.......................... *Opp.* 174
Loaned by P. M. Estes.

MRS. MARY QUARLES (NOEL) ESTES (MRS. MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES) AND SMALL SON, ALBERT CAREY ESTES.......................... *Opp.* 178
Loaned by Phredonia Estes Kefauver.

"ESTES HALL" IN HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENN...... *Opp.* 178
Property of P. M. Estes.

JOSEPH W. FOLK.......................... *Opp.* 184
Property of May Folk Webb.

PHOTOGRAPHS OF MRS. MATTIE C. (ESTES) FOLK; J. H. ESTES; MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES, JR.; THOMAS EWELL ESTES.......................... *Opp.* 186
Loaned by children of each parent.

PHOTOGRAPHS OF MRS. LUCIE Q. (ESTES) RICE, A. C. ESTES, F. M. ESTES.......................... *Opp.* 190
Loaned by children of each parent.

EWELL NOEL.......................... *Opp.* 200
Property of P. M. Estes.

Foreword

"People will not look forward to posterity who never look backward to their ancestors."—EDMUND BURKE

We wish, first of all, to acknowledge with thanks and deep appreciation the inspiration and cooperation we have received from our cousin, Hon. Patrick Mann Estes, Attorney-at-Law, Nashville, Tennessee, for his keen interest in family history, and for his faithful and untiring research for records through the states of Virginia, Tennessee and into Kentucky and Missouri where the Cary and Estes descendants lived and died. He has been most generous in sending us full information obtained and many of his letters are herein published for permanent record.

In person he has visited many county seats and found valuable history; he has visited old homesteads and landmarks and crumbling tombs of ancestors, and has come in direct contact with members of families, which enabled him to obtain material that correspondence could not procure. In a material way he has aided by enabling us to pay genealogists and county clerks for important research for family history. He is the co-compiler of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

We give credit also to our cousin Miss Annebel Moore of Brownsville and Memphis, Tennessee, who perhaps was the first to recognize the importance of an accurate family history, and obtained Estes wills and data which we are permitted to use in this genealogy.

The writer's sister, Mrs. Lucile Folk Cox, of Helena, Arkansas, has been of great help in gathering material of family records and has assisted in the financial part of construction, and has been our inspiration to continue the colossal work we had begun when the burden seemed too heavy to bear.

We absorbed much of the material that Dr. Edgar Estes Folk of Nashville, Tennessee, had gathered over a period of years, a rich legacy given us in his life and left at his death in 1917.

In fact, every member of our immediate family and relatives has taken a keen interest in this genealogy, their genealogy, and they are to be thanked for the inspiration, the cooperation and material encouragement to carry on this great work to its completion. The name of each is recorded under his or her family history as given in the body of this book. We feel grateful and wish all to know that without YOU this genealogy could not have been realized. In union of mind and heart there is strength.

The Libraries of St. Louis, Missouri; Daughters of the American Revolution Library in Memorial Continental Building at Washington, D. C.; War records in the Army and Navy Library and Congressional Library in Washington; New York Public Library; New York Historical Library; private libraries, have all supplied books and material of great value in our continuous research. We wish to thank the patient librarians and clerks for supplying the needed books and magazines for our family history research.

We are indebted to "Visitations of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian and "Worthies of Devon," by John Prince, for the early Cary records which conform to the records contained in the "Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary of Boston, Massachusetts.

Connecting with the Bristol Carys of England, "The Virginia Carys" has the record of Miles Cary, the emigrant, who came to Virginia in 1640 (or 1645) and settled at Windmill Point, Warwick County.

Most valuable material concerning the early history of the Cary Family in England and in Virginia is contained in the book "The Virginia Carys" compiled and privately published by one of the most distinguished members of the Cary connection, but whose modesty forbids the use of his name. His letters have graciously given us permission to use material from his book but not to mention his name.

We are deeply grateful for his service to the Cary family in the records he published and which are the background for connections we have to make in order to continue our lineage to the present date (1938). "The Virginia Carys" closes our lineage with the mention of Judith Cary marrying David Bell and that "this

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

marriage spread the Cary blood and name among a numerous progeny" (page 90). Other Cary lineage is continued in full there.

We take up this clue and continue our search and will find further information in "Marshall Family," by W. M. Paxton and "Colonial Families of U. S.," by George Norbury MacKenzie; "Bell Family in America," by William M. Clemens; "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography" (45 volumes), some of which contain records of Judith Cary and her marriage to David Bell and the records of their children.

"Bates Family," by Onward Bates takes us a step further and gives a clear lineage back to England of the Bates family which connects in marriage with the Cary and Estes genealogy.

Every volume of the "William and Mary Quarterlies," of different years' publication, has been read and has yielded rich returns for the time and effort spent in research for history of the family connections and has shown members of the various branches of the families occupying positions of trust and honor in the old country and influencing America's early life through the House of Burgesses in their locality and later, nationally.

The reference books and magazines enumerated at end of book have been sources of information as to names or dates of history as we have turned their thousands of pages in our research.

These and other records, books and magazines have been looked over for information pertaining to our ancestors. County Court Clerks have faithfully answered inquiries for local family genealogy.

Old letters stored away in trunks have revealed unexpected dates and names not recorded in books. Wills, marriage records on dusty and forgotten shelves of public offices, have yielded treasured information long since neglected. Leaves from old family Bibles have proven a God-given gift in connecting many records; crumbling tombstones and living relatives have supplied names and dates most valuable and necessary for historical facts and perfection of family history. We owe a great debt of gratitude to members of all branches of the family for their interest, love, co-operation and inspiration in supplying material not found in book or any written page. Credit is given each contributor under

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

his or her family lineage. We wish, in many instances, that the information were more extensive but could only publish what was sent to us as a clearing house to arrange in the family group.

Letters numbering thousands have been written for information on family records; hours of research have multiplied into days, weeks, months and years, working to obtain names and dates to connect history of the past with each intervening generation.

Neither time, money (which totals to a large amount) nor personal effort have been spared to make this, your genealogy, as complete a family history as records and personal information would permit.

To compile genealogy is an endless task for time does not stand still and changes are constantly taking place. A perfect genealogy today may find many changes tomorrow, for a marriage, birth or a death, will make new history.

In the South much family history was destroyed by fire or ravages of war, or in many instances never recorded, which makes some family links difficult to trace and to connect with succeeding generations.

We are indebted to Mr. Edward S. Lewis, noted genealogist of St. Louis, Missouri, and New York, who has been helpful in his information.

Mrs. Blanche L. Chapman of Virginia, genealogist of accuracy, has found much valuable material on the history of our early Estes ancestors in Virginia.

The organizations of patriotic societies have created an interest in genealogy and have shown the duty of all loyal American families to preserve history and to keep alive the enthusiasm for records so that other generations may continue to carry on this important American work.

To be well born is a heritage given us by our parents; therefore we feel grateful for that blessing and in gratitude pass on to our children and children's children this worthy legacy.

Unless early records had been preserved we could not have connected with the past.

The Bible emphasizes genealogy and records family history in

both the Old and New Testaments and encourages an accurate account of ancestry and preservation of history.

Many of our forefathers have passed into the great beyond and with them knowledge of family history never to be revealed. We deem it, therefore, a duty as well as a privilege, to gather all of the information possible while we are living, and to record facts for future historians. Each generation which fails in this sacred trust leaves a blank page in family history which can never be completed.

We are building not for this day but for tomorrow, and each ancestral stone placed now makes a structure solidly strong for which unborn generations will express gratitude and rise up and call blessed all who have carefully preserved family history of the past and of today.

Gathering material for a genealogy is like constructing a beautiful mosaic picture. We search far and wide for the ancestral stones to fit into the proper place.

As it assumes beauty of genealogical form we look upon the finished work and rejoice that the Master assigned to us the task of searching for and finding the ancestral gems hidden through generations. We recognize their beauty which tones into the picture for the children of today and those yet to be born, to view with pride the achievements of their ancestors perpetuated in the colorful mosaic of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

Should this compilation of family history be of value and assistance then the joy has been ours in rendering a service to all the beloved members and their descendants.

Again we thank you, dear relatives, for your information, inspiration and cooperation which has made this genealogy possible.

Faithfully yours

MAY FOLK WEBB

The Cary-Estes Genealogy has been read by Dr. Robert A. Stewart, Genealogist of Richmond, Virginia, 1938; by Patrick Mann Estes, co-compiler, Nashville, Tennessee; by members of the families and genealogical friends. We thank each one.

M. F. W.

Abbreviations Used

Admin.—Administrator

b.—born
bapt.—baptized
Biog.—Biography
bro.—brother
bur.—buried

Chap.—Chapter
cf.—compare
Cl.—Clerk
Co.—County
Col.—Colonel, Colonial
Com.—Compendium

d.—died
da., dau.—daughter
dec'd.—deceased
Dist.—District

e.g.—for example
Esq^{r}.—Esquire
Est.—Estate
etc.—Et cetera
Ex.—Executor
Ex'rs.—Executors
Ex'x—Executrix

Frat.—Fraternity

Gen.—Genealogy
Gen'l Reg'r—Genealogical Register

Hist.—History
Hon^{ble}—Honorable

i.e.—that is
inq.—inquisition

Jr.—Junior

Kt.—Knight

lb.—pound
li.—pound

Lieut.—Lieutenant
L.—Pound Sterling
Ltd.—Limited
L.S.—Legal Seal

Mag.—Magazine
md.—married
Mem.—Member
M.P.—Member of Parliament

nat.—natural
No.—Number

o.b.—obsequies
O.B.—Order Book
O.S.—Old Style

p'd—probated
Pet'rs—Petitioners
P. C. C.—Provocative Court of Canterbury
p.m.—post mortem, afternoon
Pub.—Published

Quar.—Quarterly
q.v.—which see

Rec.—Recorded
res.—reside

s.—son
s.—sterling
sd.—said
Sr.—Senior
s.p.—died without issue

temp.—time of

Univ.—University
unmd.—unmarried

Vol.—Volume

wid.—widow
Wit.—Witness
W.B.—Will Book

May Folk Webb

P. M. Estes

The Cary Family in England and America

"Let each one who bears the Cary name
Remember whence his shield and motto came;
All that the family have by valor gained,
Must by the sons be valiantly maintained.
Then take the shield; go forward to the fight;
Guard well the roses; may their silvery light
Shine on brave deeds performed for truth and right."

CARY COAT OF ARMS, CREST

Devonshire: Gu. a Chev. ent. 3 swans, Ar.

London and Bristol: Argent on a bend, Sable. Three roses of the field or three roses of the first on a canton of the second.

Crest: A swan's wings erect, Ar; Beaked and Legged, Gu.

MOTTO

Devonshire: "*Virtute Excerptae*" (Conspicuous for Bravery *or* By Valor Gained).

Used by Earl of Monmouth and American Family: "*Comme Je Trouve*" (As I Find It).

From "The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales," by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., page 174.

From "Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland." Revised by Arthur Charles Fox-Davies, page 82.

From "Visitation of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian, page 150.

From "Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland," by J. Bernard Burke, Esq., page 305:

"In the year 1198 Adam de Karry was Lord of Castle Karry in the County of Somerset.

"The ancient family of Cary (Devonshire) derives its surname from the Manor of Kari or Cari as it is called in the Domesday Book.

"Sir John Cary, Knight, represented County Devon in Parliament. For his faithfulness to King Richard II, Henry IV (about 1400 A.D.) banished him and confiscated his lands. His son Robert Cary was a gallant Knight. In proof thereof in the beginning of the reign of Henry V (1412) a certain Knight of Aragon challenged any one of rank, which was accepted by Sir Robert Cary. He vanquished the Challenger and the King restored to him his father's lands and authorized him to bear the arms of the Knight of Aragon, viz, In a field, silver, on a bend sable, three white roses" ("Worthies of Devon," page 178).

The Cary Family Pedigree

The following excerpts from the early history of the Cary Family were taken from "The Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary, and also excerpts from "The Virginia Carys," which conform to other records of well known historians as given in this book.

"William of Normandy who conquered England, A. D. 1066, caused to be made a survey of the whole kingdom, giving an account of every estate, its size, kind of land, value and often what it was stocked with. This was recorded in what was called the 'Domesday Book' which was deposited and is still preserved at Westminster, London. In it is the record of the Manor of Kari in the Parish of St. Giles-in-the-Heath, Devonshire, near Lancastor close by the border of Cornwall.

"The small river Kari or Kari Brook, from which the Manor took its name, runs on one side of it. It still retains its name of eight hundred years ago.

"There is, also, the record of the barony of Castle Cari in the central eastern part of Somersetshire, some seventy-five or eighty miles east of that in Devon (page 17).

"The 'Domesday Book' record was made in 1086 and in it the name of the Devonshire Manor is spelled Kari and that of the Somersetshire Manor, Cari. The first person of whom any record is made in this family was Adam de Carye who lived at Castle Cari in Somersetshire about a hundred years later than the Domesday record and it is a suggestive fact that he spelled both his name and that of the Manor, Kari.

"That may indicate that he came from Devon and brought the spelling with him. Another consideration is the fact that *de* means of, i. e., Adam of Kari, therefore it is no doubt true the family started in St. Giles–in–the–Heath (page 18, "Cary Family in England").

"There is a complete record of the family from Castle Cari. There being no possible doubt of the connection of Castle Cari with the family (page 19, "Cary Family in England").

"For centuries the Castle had existed only in history but the town where it was located is known today as Castle Cari

and thus can be found on the maps. It is in Somersetshire and twelve miles south-east from Wells.

"Cari was the family seat of the baron. It is known that it was a fortified place in the time of the Saxons. Much of the time during the reign of Stephen (1136-1154) the barons were divided into two parties, the Lord of Cari being opposed to the King who turned his attention to Castle Cari and took it. In 1153 it was besieged again in spite of its strong fortifications and nearly ruined. Very little is known of it after this.

"The place is marked by an entrance area of about two acres, called the Camp. Implements of war and other relics have frequently been dug up there. The surrounding country is lovely and the views from the hill are famous. In the town are the springs that give rise to the river Cari ("Cary Family in England"). The Cary family in England is one of the oldest as it has been one of the most illustrious and honored in the kingdom.

"The family have filled the very highest positions of trust and honor."

It will be noticed that most of the men mentioned in this English pedigree were knights and most of their wives were daughters of knights. This shows how prominent the family were. (page 23, "Cary Family in England").

"The very ancient and distinguished family of Cary which included the Earls of Monmouth, Viscounts Falkland and Baron Hunsdon had from the time of the Tudors numerous branches, particularly in the South and West of England. One of these was long of note and wealth in the city of Bristol. ("The Cary Family in Virginia" in "Richmond, Virginia Critic," April 26, 1890.)

"As regards the name it is doubtful if it was first applied to a person or a location. Some say it was first used in *Kari Brook.*

"As William the Conqueror found it in England when he came, it must be as old as the time of the Saxons.

"Prince says: 'I will not set bounds to this noble name from whence it came. If any shall derive it from the son of the Roman Emperor Carus who was general in Britain A. D. 285, I shall have nothing to oppose' ". (page 24, "Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary).

The Cary Family—How the Name Originated

(Pages 3-5 in "The Virginia Carys")

(By Permission)

"In the language of the Celtic peoples who covered the British Isles in the time of Julius Caesar, a fortified place was called *caer.* This passed into a place name and by extension was given to streams on which the forts were built. These names have persisted in Devon, Cornwall, Wales, Scotland and Ireland, where the Celts last held dominion of the land. When the inhabitants of these countries emerged from the family anonymity of the middle ages some of them assumed the names of the lands on which they dwelt. In this way we find family names from *caer,* in English and Irish variants *Cary, Carey, Carew;* in Scotland *Ker* and *Carr.*

"In spelling, the Devon name has undergone change. In Domesday it was *Kari,* and so continued down to the end of the thirteenth century; we find it in the form *Kary* in a marriage settlement as late as 1357. It appears as *Cary* in the Rolls of Parliament, temp. Richard II, and as early as 1313 in the Bristol Tolzey Book; but in the next century is indifferently *Care, Carie, Caree* and *Carree.* By the sixteenth century it had become quite uniformly *Carye,* and seemed destined to crystallize in that form; but towards the beginning of the seventeenth there is a distinct separation of practice which has persisted ever since.

"On the one hand the Devon and Bristol families, and the Falklands dropped the final *e* and reverted to *Cary.*

"The Hunsdons, on the other hand, then began to transpose the final letters and spell Carey, which, with some inconsistency of practice, they maintained to the end of history. This latter standard was apparently set by Sir George Carey, second Lord Hunsdon; thus in his marriage license, 1545, and when he first went to Parliament, 1554, he spelled *Carye,* but at last it appears *Carey* on his tomb in Westminster Abbey.

"As the Hunsdons were the first Carys to take a conspicuous place in the world, their spelling of the name has largely entered into the literary tradition.

"Finally, the modern British ordnance map spells the name *Carey* in respect of the manor from which the Devon family derived their patronymic."

"In England the christian names have been John, William, Thomas, Richard, Robert and George.

"Miles, which has multiplied in Virginia, was not originally a Cary name, but was derived with maternal blood from the Hobsons in Bristol" (page 6, "The Virginia Carys").

"The Carys were a very ancient and most respectable family in Virginia."

"Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia," Vol. I, Page 238 Parish of Warwick Co., Va., by Bishop Meade.

7

The Cary Family in England

"American Family Antiquity," by Albert Welles, pages 69-119
(The name is spelled *Kary* and *Karry*)
"Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain," by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq., Vol. I, page 305.

Visitation of Devon, 1620, Harleian Society Publication 6; pages 47-48.

I Adam Carye of Castle Carye, Esq., b. 1170; md. Amy, dau. of Sir William Trevitt, Knight (Vivian's "Visitations of the County of Devon," p. 150). ("Cary Family in England" says Adam de Kari was Lord of Castle Kari in A.D. 1198, according to Sir William Pole, md. Ann, dau. of Sir William Trevett, Knight.)

II John Carye, Esq., b. about 1200; md. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Richard Stapleton, Knight (Reign of John and Henry III) ("Tuckett's Devonshire Pedigree").

III. William Carye, b. about 1230; md. Alice, dau. of Sir William Beaumonte, Knight (Reign of Henry III and Edward I).

IV John Carye, b. about 1270; md. Philippa, dau. of Sir Warren Archdeacon, Knight (Burke calls him William).

V Sir William Carye, b. about 1300; md. Margaret Bozon or Bozume of Clovelly in Devon. (This is the first time the name of that very interesting place appears in the records.) (Reign of Edward III and Richard II) (page 26, "The Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary.)

VI Sir John Carye, Knight, b. about 1325; md. Agnes, dau. of Lord Stafford, sans issue. Md. (2) Jane, dau. of Sir Guy de Bryen, or Brian, Knight. Named in the Inq. taken 20 Richard II.

The spelling of Carye was changed during the reign of Edward II and has ever since been Cary (page 26, "Cary Family in England"). In the Inq. taken 20 Richard II, No. 127, he is called Robert de Cary, Armiger (page 150, "Visitations of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian).

VII SIR JOHN CARY, Knight, b. 1350 at Holway in N. W. Devon, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. M. P. for Devon 37 and 42 Edward III. Deed 1387 attained time Richard II who died on Friday before the feast of Pentecost 1395. Inq. p. m. 20 Richard II, No. 127. Md. Margaret, dau. and heir of Robert Holleway. Settlement before marriage 1376; survived her husband (pages 176-79 in "The Worthies of Devon"; Vivian's "Visitations of Devon," page 150).

This Sir John Cary was a very noted man. Prince says: "On the fifth of Nov. 1387, he was by the King Richard II made chief Baron of the Exchequer and advanced to be a Judge of the land; who being now placed in a high and spacious Orb he scattered the Rays of Justice about him with great splendor. In this post he continued many years, manifesting in all his actions an inflexible Virtue and Honesty; and, indeed, it fell out at last that he had an extraordinary occasion laid before him, for the proof and tryal thereof, upon which we find him as true as steel, for the greatest dangers could not affright him from his duty and Loyalty to his distressed Master, King Richard II unto whom he faithfully adhered when others had forsaken him."

After the king was put to death by Henry IV Sir John Cary was banished and all his goods and land confiscated for his loyalty to his royal master.

Westcote says: "I will speak of Sir John Cary, Baron of the Exchequer in the time of Richard II. This Knight, neither able nor willing, like a willow, to bow with every blast of wind, so confidently and freely spoke his mind, opposing the proceedings for procurators to take the resignation of his master, King Richard, his true and undoubted Sovereign that there-upon he was dis-officed, his goods and land confiscated and himself banished. Prompt me, Muses, if you can and show me such another man" ("Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary).

VIII SIR ROBERT CARY, Knight of Cockington, b. about 1375; son and heir, named as heir to his grandfather Robert de Cary (or Sir John Carye, page 150, "Vivian's Visitations of County Devon") in his Inq. taken 20 Richard II charter 9, Sept. 19. Richard II assigning him part of the lands of which his father had been deprived.

Md. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir Philip Courtenay of Powderhan, Kt. Sans issue. Md. (2) Jane, dau. of Sir William Hanksford or Hanchford, Knight.

This is the Robert Cary referred to in the following extract from "Burke's Heraldry": "In the beginning of the reign of Henry V (1413-22) a certain knight errant of Aragon, having passed through divers countries and performed many feats of Arms, arrived here in England, where he challenged any man of his rank and quality to make a trial of his skill in arms. This challenge was accepted by Sir Robert Cary, between whom a cruel encounter and a long and doubtful combat was waged in Smithfield, London.

"But, at length, this noble Champion vanquished the presumptuous Aragonois, for which King Henry V restored unto him a good part of his father's land which, for his loyalty to Richard II he had been deprived of by Henry IV, and authorized him to bear the Arms of a Knight of Aragon, which the noble posterity continue to wear unto this day; for, according to the laws of Heraldry whoever fairly in the field conquers his adversary may justify the wearing of his arms (pages 28-29, "The Cary Family in England")."

"The original arms of the Devonshire family were a silver chevron on a red shield with three swans on it. The descendants of Robert Cary now wear the arms of the Knight of Aragon which were a silver shield with the three roses of the field on a bend sable, and take the swan for a crest, thus combining the two.

Motto—"*Virtute excerptae*" ("Exceptional for valor").

Burke gives "*Comme Je Trouve*" (As I Find It) as the motto used by Miles Cary and the American family. "The arms of the Carys of Bristol and Virginia are identical with those of Sir

Robert Cary of Devon (Excerpts from "Some Prominent Virginia Families," by Louise Perquet du Bellett, Vol. II, pages 58-60)."

IX **SIR PHILIP CARY**, Knight of Cockington, b. about 1400; d. 1437; son and heir. M. P. for Devon, 1433. Died on Sunday the feast of St. Tecla the Virgin, 1537. Inq. p.m. 16 Henry VI, No. 53; md. Christiana, dau. and heir of William Orchard of Somerset, named in the inquisition taken on her husband's death (reign of Henry IV, V and VI).

X **SIR WILLIAM CARY**, Knight, b. Aug. 12, 1437, son and heir to his grandmother; aged 12 years on Aug. 12, 1449. Proved his full age of 21 Inq. 35 Henry VI, No. 30. Beheaded after the battle of Tewkesbury 1471; md. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William Powlett, known as the Knight of Cockington; md. (2) Alice, dau. of Sir Baldwin Tulford, Knight. Sir William Cary left two sons:

1. Robert, b. 1460. From Robert sprang the families of Clovelly, Torre Abbey and Somersetshire (Reign of Henry VI and Edward IV) (page 31, "Cary Family in England").
2. Thomas, b. 1465, from whom sprang three lines of nobles.

Sir William Cary was an ardent supporter of the House of Lancaster and took an active part in the struggle between the adherents of Henry VI and Edward IV in the War of the Roses. At the battle of Tewkesbury on May 4, 1471, the Lancastrians were defeated and William with others took refuge in the Abbey Church. According to the customs of those times the church was a sanctuary and they could not be taken out of it. They were enticed out on promise of pardon and two days later were beheaded. His property was confiscated, as usual in such cases, but Henry VII restored it to his son Robert (page 31, "Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary).

XI **ROBERT CARY**, b. 1460; md. (1) Jane, dau. of Nicholas Carew, Knight. Executed a deed of settlement of his estates Apr. 12, 1535; d. June 15, 1540; M. I. at Clovelly, Will II. Ap. 1518; Inq. p.m. 32 Henry VIII, No. 11 named as deceased in the inq. taken on the

death of his widow 1547 and his son William 1550. Md. (2) Agnes, dau. of Sir John Huddye or Hody, Knight, Lord Chief Baron (page 150, "Vivian's Visitations of the County of Devon").

Robert Cary, eleventh generation of the Clovelly line, was the ancestor of the Devonshire and Somersetshire Carys. By his second wife Agnes he had a son William, born in 1500.

COLLATERAL LINE—Baron Hunsdon Line: Motto, "*Comme Je Trouve*" (page 27, "Cary Family in England"). Thomas de Cary, second son of William Cary, was b. 1465; md. Margaret Spencer, dau. and heir of Robert Spencer. ("The Visitations of the County of Devon" gives the name as Eleanor.) They had two sons:

1. John, b. 1495, ancestor of the Falkland line.
2. William, b. 1500, ancestor of the Hunsdon and Monmouth lines. Both of these sons were Knights (Reign of Edward IV and V, Richard III and Henry VII).

William Cary, b. 1500; d. June 22, 1528, at Ladford; three sons named in the deed of settlement executed by his father, who d. Aug. 17, 1550, inq. p.m. 4 Edward VI, pt. I, No. 37; md. Mary Boleyn, sister of Anne Boleyn who was one of the wives of King Henry VIII and mother of Queen Elizabeth. In the private household accounts of the queen it is recorded that the king gave Mary Boleyn a marriage gift of six shillings eight pence.

The Queen ordered the Royal College of Heralds to draw up the pedigree of the Carys. It begins thus: "This pedigree contains a brief of that most ancient family and surname of Cary and shows how the family was connected with the noble houses of Beaufort, Somerset, Spencer, Bryan, Tulford and so forth."

William died June 22, 1528, leaving two sons, Henry and George, both Knights of the Garter (Reign of Henry VII and VIII) (page 38, "Cary Family in England," by H. G. Cary).

The following are the several lines of the Cary family which have played an important part in its history:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Baron Hunsdon line	Extinct	1559–1765
Earl of Monmouth line	Extinct	1626–1661
Viscount Falkland line	Existing	1620
Clovelly line	Extinct	1390–1725
Cockingham and Torre Abbey line	Existing	1400
Somersetshire line	Existing	1500

(Page 32, "The Cary Family in England," H. G. Cary, "Vivian's Visitations of the Co. of Devon," page 150).

Page 91, "Cary Family in England."

"The laws of heraldry in England are very strict, each family of the nobility jealously guarding its own Coat-of-arms, and to change without authority or to appropriate another's arms is considered a very grave offense.

"At certain intervals there are so called Heralds' Visitations into the different counties by officers of the Royal College of Heralds to examine into the status of the various families and to settle any questions that may arise.

"As late as 1715, two hundred years after the birth of Robert Cary's son, William Cary, and nearly one hundred years after the emigration of the Bristol Carys to America, the Earl Marshall of England issued a decree to Sir Thomas, St. George, Knight Garter, principal King of Arms, declaring that the Bristol family was the same as that of Devonshire."

Arms of Cary of Devon: "Ar. on a bend, sa. three roses of the field. Crest, a Swan, ppr." (page 36, "Virginia Carys").

*The Will of "Myles Cary" recorded in Book A, page 448, June 21, 1667, corroborates the statement of the epitaph. The coat-of-arms of the original Colonists is represented on articles handed down from early days with this motto, "*Sine Deo Careo.*"

"The Cary Family in America," by Henry Grosvenor Cary of Boston, Mass., says: "The three Carys referred to in the English records as coming to America from Somersetshire, England, were as follows:

---

*"The records in Warwick County, where this book was, were destroyed in the War between the States. Mr. Wilson Miles Cary copied the Wills of the Carys prior to the destruction of the records. It would be impossible to get all of this data now." H.

John Cary, came to America in 1634 and settled at Plymouth, Mass. He had many distinguished descendants, among them Alice and Phoebe Cary, well known writers of poems and songs.

(See Descendants of John Cary, "Cary Memorials," by S. F. Cary.)

James Cary, 10th child of William Cary and Alice (Goodale) Cary, b. 1600; d. 1681; came to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635 ("The Va. Carys" gives 1639), settling at Charlestown, near Chelsea, after a short stay at Plymouth, Mass.

Miles Cary, (9th child of John Cary and Alice Hobson, and nephew of the above mentioned James Cary), b. 1622; d. 1667; emigrated to Virginia in 1640 (some historians say 1645); d. of wounds in battle with the Dutch at Hampton Roads; buried at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia." (See Sketch.)

Certificate From the Tolzey Book of Bristol

(College of Arms. 3 D. XIV, fol. 53b)

"I, James Hollidge, Esq., Chamberlain of the City of Bristol, do hereby certify that, upon inspecting the ancient Book for regist'ring and recording the names of Persons who had been Mayors of the said City, I do find that one William Carye was Mayor of the same City in the year of our Lord 1547, in the 38th year of King Henry the 8th.

Witness my hand this seventh day of Octo^{r}, *Anno Domini*, 1710.

Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain.

And, also, that one William Cary was Mayor of the said City in the year 1611, 9^{o} Jacobi. I^{mi}.

Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain.

1313–Lawrence de Cary	Senister
1350–John de Cary	Bayliffe
1353–John de Cary	Bayliffe
1532–William Carye	Sheriffe
1546–William Carye	Mayor
1599–William Cary	Sheriffe
1611–William Cary	Mayor
1612–Christopher Cary	Sheriffe

This is a true copy extracted out of the Tolzey Book of Bristol this 27th day of November, 1710.

Witness my hand,
Ja: Hollidge, Chamb'lain."

(Pages 182–87 in "The Virginia Carys.")

THE BRISTOL FOREBEARS

A great deal of information, in fact, most of the early history of the Virginia family, is taken from "The Virginia Carys", with letter of permission from the author, as follows:

December 7, 1927—"Madame: Responding to your note, you are welcome to use the material from 'The Virginia Carys' to which you refer. In doing so please credit that book by name but do not mention my name which is nowhere printed in the book."

We copy this material, for it is so valuable, and not accessible for everyone to read.

Copied from "The Virginia Carys," pages 11—14:

"In 1699, thirty-two years after Miles Cary, our Virginia immigrant, was dead and buried, three of his kinsmen of the Bristol family who had achieved fame and fortune as English merchants engaged in overseas trade, united in an application to the Heralds' College for confirmation to them and their descendants of the right to bear the arms of Cary of Devon, which they certified they and their ancestors in Bristol had borne, 'time out of mind,' in accordance with 'the constant tradition' that they were descended from a cadet of the Devon family.

Although many of the Bristol Carys were buried in the crypt of St. Nicholas Church, including two Mayors, they do not seem to have erected there any family monument showing achievement of arms; certainly none has survived. (It may be noted then, in passing, that Miles Cary's (1667) tombstone in Virginia (see page 35) is the only recorded and surviving evidence of such use of arms by the Bristol family prior to 1699.)

In accordance with the Virginia fashion Miles Cary's descendants displayed the arms consistently throughout the eighteenth century, on tombs, signet rings, table plate, coach panels, book plates, etc. At the end of the nineteenth century the practice was resumed.

With the consent of the contemporary head of the Devon family the application was granted by the Earl Marshal. In support of this application there was filed a certificate of the Chamberlain of Bristol from the Great Red Book of Bristol, then known as the Tolzey Book, as to Carys who had held municipal office in Bristol, viz.: Lawrence de Cary,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Senister, 1313; John de Cary, Bailiff, 1350-3; William Cary, Sheriff, 1532, and Mayor, 1546; William Cary, Sheriff, 1599, and Mayor, 1611; and Christopher Cary, Sheriff, 1612. There was admitted, also (1699), a pedigree beginning with William Cary who was Mayor, 1611, which was subsequently supplemented by the fuller pedigrees of 1700 and 1701, all still on file in the Heralds College.

By means of the surviving wills and parish registers, it has been possible to carry the Heralds' College pedigrees back two generations to the William Cary who was Mayor, 1546; but with him evidence fails.

There are no earlier surviving parish registers on which to construct a detailed pedigree, neither have there appeared, although diligent search has been made in Bristol and elsewhere, any wills, monumental inscriptions, guild rolls, real estate muniments, etc., upon which might be proved the connection which in 1699 the Bristol Carys evidently claimed, by tradition, between William Cary, Mayor, 1546, and the earlier Lawrence and John de Cary. Doubtless such evidence, if any, as once existed, was destroyed either during the life of the first Mayor of the family when the churches were pillaged, temp. Henry VIII and Edward VI, or later in the disorganization of Bristol during the civil wars, temp. Charles I.

The persistent modern attempts to establish identifications with specific members of the Devon family have therefore been genealogically futile. Thus e. g., the assertion, by one who has not proved his own connection with the Bristol family ("The Cary Family in England," Boston, 1906), that William Cary, the Mayor of 1546, was the William Cary who was the last of the Ladford line, not only proceeds directly in the face of Prince's statement ("Worthies of Devon") that the Ladford line was extinct in his time, say 1697, but is contradicted, also, by Colonel Vivian's demonstration ("Visitations of Devon, Exeter, 1895") that the last William Cary of Ladford left a daughter and heiress, who married and carried Ladford into the Helyar family."

Excerpts of a letter written in 1932 by a member of the Cary family living in America:

"Regarding the information on points of interest in England. William Cary was Mayor of Bristol in 1546. The British Tramways and Carriage Co. Ltd. run sightseeing buses from Bristol. On one of their tours is a little town called

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

'Castle Cary.' The ruins of the old castle are still apparent, I believe. The town of Exeter, in Devon, is a place of interest. Here the Carys first held forth. The name was then spelled *Karew*. The Cathedral in Exeter is extremely interesting and many of the old tombs are apparent. The then Sheriff of Exeter was a Cary."

BRISTOL CARYS

It would be more honorable to our distinguished ancestors to praise them in words less, but in deeds to imitate them more. H. Mann.

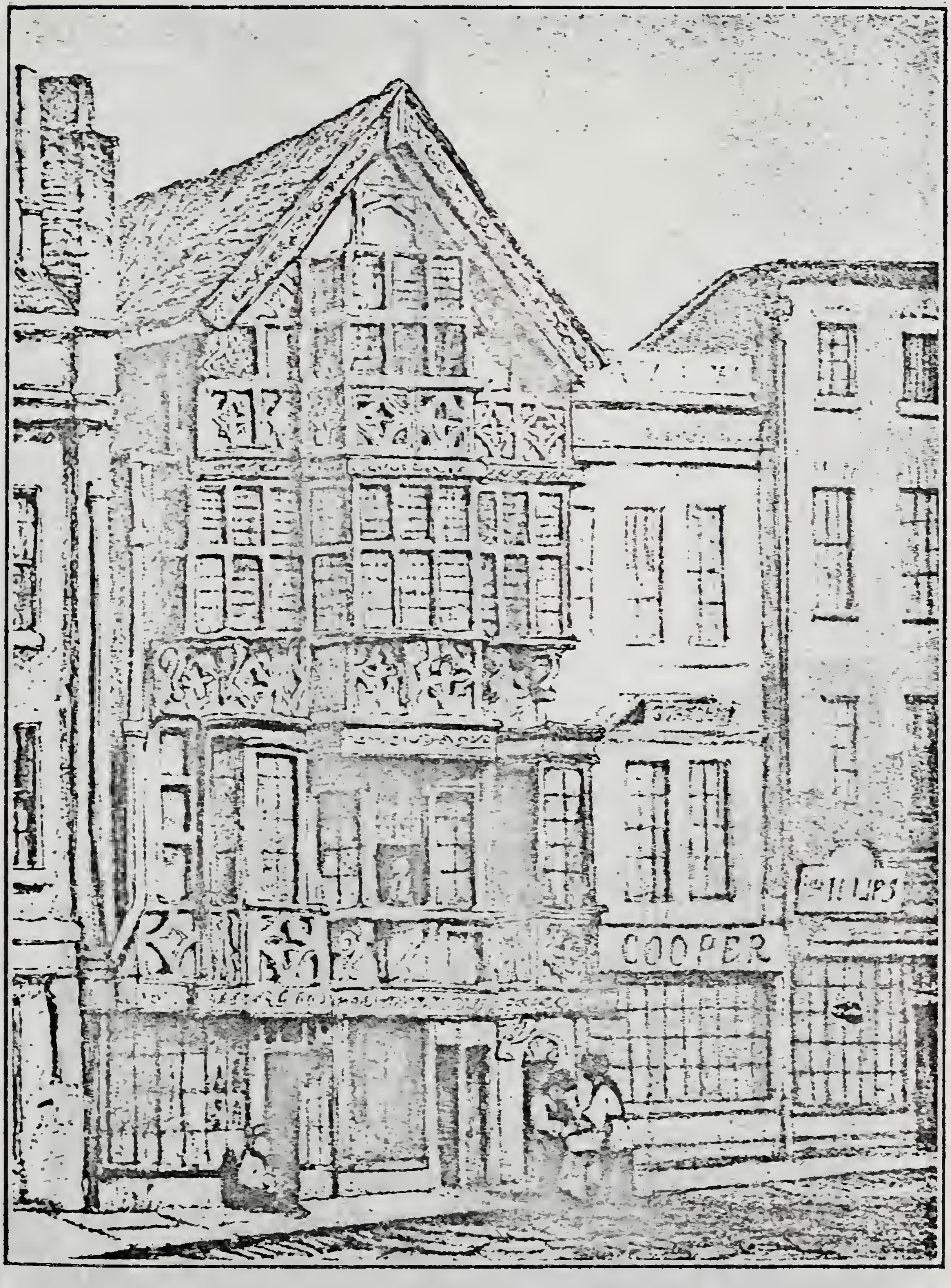
I WILLIAM CARY, b. 1500 (some historians give 1492); d. March 28, 1572; "the Elder dwelling upon ye Backe in St. Nicholas Parish, in ye citty of Bristoll." He was sheriff of Bristol, 1532, and Mayor, 1546, temp. Henry VIII. He had five children by two wives, but outlived his sons and was buried in the crowde (i. e., crypt) of St. Nicholas Church, Mar. 28, 1572, temp. Elizabeth, leaving a will dated Apr. 2, 1571, and proved June 10, 1572 (P.C.C. Daper, 19). Having evidently retired from business when he made his will, he does not give his trade, but he was, undoubtedly, a "draper" like his son, RICHARD "the younger," who lived and so carried on his business in his father's house.

Md. (1) name unknown.

Children:

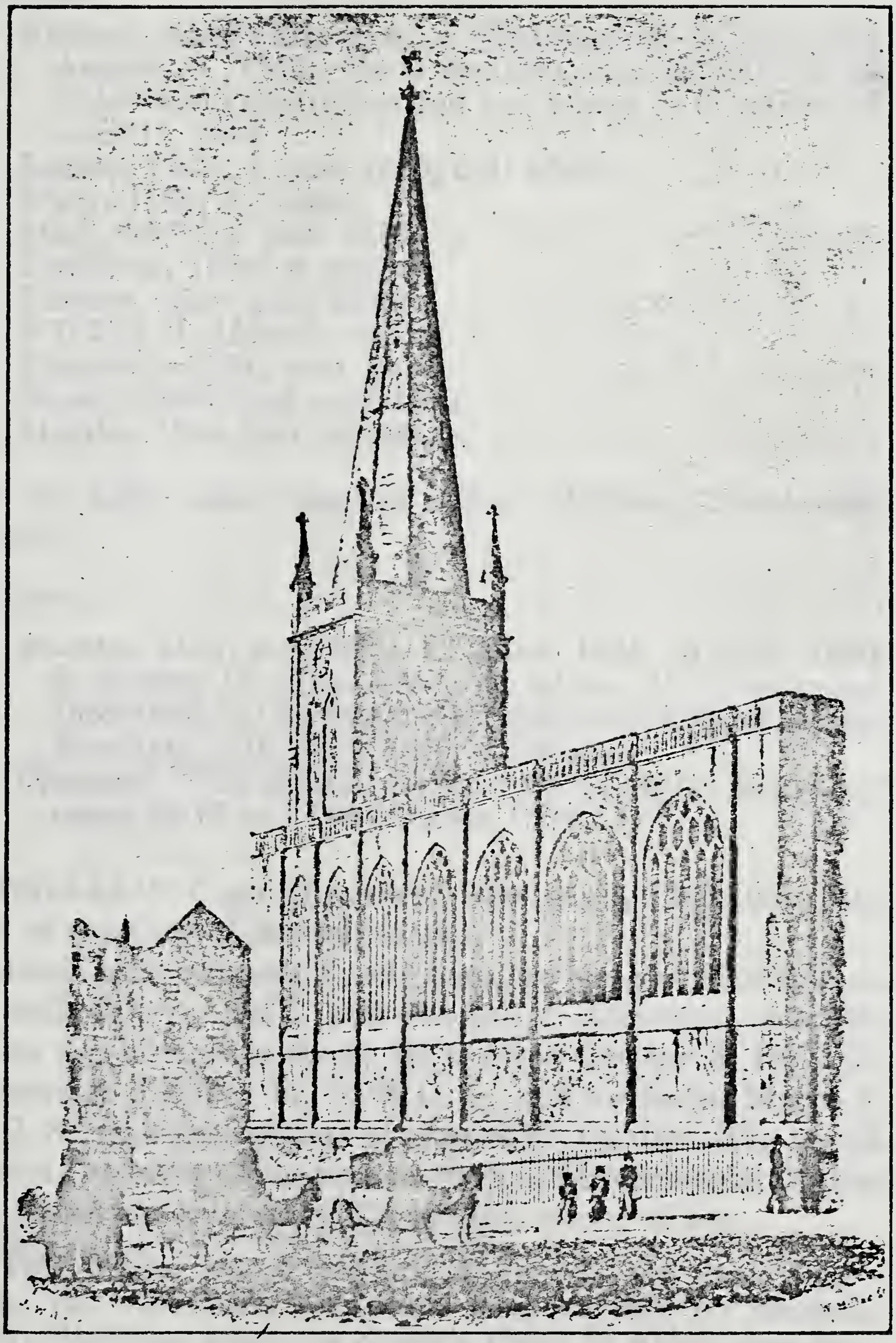
1 RICHARD, b. 1515 (?) "the elder" (of whom further).
2 Agnes, md. (1) 1544, Humphrey Cooper; (2) ante 1569, Thomas Dickinson, of Bristol.
3 Susan, md. ante 1571, John Lacy, of Bristol.
4 William, "of London, citizen and clothworker;" md. (2) Agnes, d. 1559.
5 Richard, "the younger, draper, dwelling upon the Back of the City of Bristol."

II RICHARD CARY (son of WILLIAM CARY[1]), b. 1515(?); d. 1570; "the elder of the City of Bristol, Merchant." He was buried June 17, 1570, two years before his father, in St. Nicholas Church, leaving a will dated June 11, 1570, and proved Nov. 3, 1570 (P. C. C. Lyon, 31.). Md. (1) Anne (d. ante 1561).


COOPER
PHILLIPS

THE CARY HOUSE ON BRISTOL BACK

From a sketch made in 1817 when the house was pulled down. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."



St. Nicholas Church, Bristol, England

From an old print. Permission of "The Virginia Carys."

[illegible]
[illegible]

Children:

1 Richard, 1542-1591, o. s. p. (Baptized at St. Nicholas, August 18, 1542). He is mentioned in the wills of his father and grandfather and was buried in St. Nicholas, June 14, 1591.
2 Lettice, 1543; d. post 1570; md. Mellen.
3 Mary, 1544; d. infans.
4 Mary, 1546; d. post 1570.
5 Elizabeth, 1548; d. infans.
6 Frances, 1549; post 1570.
7 WILLIAM, 1550; d. 1633.
8 Elizabeth, 1551; post 1570.
9 Agnes, 1555 (?); d. post 1570.
10 Martha, 1558-1561; d. infans.

Md. (2) 1561, Joan, sister of Robert Holston, Chamberlain of Bristol.

Children:

11 Martha, 1562; post 1570. 12 Anne, 1564. 13 Filia, 1566; d. infans. 14 Filia, 1567; d. infans. 15 Christopher, 1568-1626, "of St. Stephens parish in the City of Bristol. Merchant." 16 Filia, 1569; d. infans.

(Sources: "The Bristol Wills;" "St. Nicholas Register;" pages 15-17 in "The Virginia Cary.")

III WILLIAM^3 CARY (RICHARD^2, WILLIAM^1), 1550-1633, "the elder," of the City of Bristol, draper.

As shown by the Bristol Tolzey Book, he was Sheriff of Bristol, 1599, and Mayor, 1611, and thereafter Alderman. The St. Nicholas parish register shows his baptism October 3, 1550, his first marriage January 14, 1572, O. S., and his burial March 1, 1632, O. S., with the baptism of most of his children. The annals of Bristol (Alderman Haythorne's "MS in Chronological Outline of the History of Bristol, 1824") has this record of him:

> "This Mayor was afterwards Keeper of the Back Hall (i. e., the 'Merchant Venturers' headquarters, on Bristol Back, otherwise known as Spicer's Hall), in which time his wife, an ancient woman, died; and four score years old or more, he married his servant by whom he had a son, having then sons living that were nearly three score years old."

He left a will dated March 1, 1632, O. S. (the same day he was buried), and proved June 15, 1633. The record is in Great Orphan Books (Council House, Bristol, iii, 311). (See Will page 23.) Md. (1) 1573, Elizabeth (or Alice) Goodale (d. 1623).

Children:

1 William, 1577-1638, o. s. p. m. Md. twice; several children, of whom two were sons.
2 Richard, 1579-1644, draper of Bristol; md. Mary Shershaw; had eight sons and nine daughters.
3 JOHN, b. 1583; d. 1661; md. (1) Elizabeth Hereford; md. (2) Alice Hobson (of whom further).
4 Walter, 1588-1633, draper of Bristol; md. Grace Browne. (Left will.)
5 Robert, 1589-1628, draper of Bristol; md. Anne Thomas. (He had four daus. and two sons mentioned in his will. According to the Heralds College pedigree of 1700, this family became extinct during the civil wars.)
6 Anne, 1590, o. s. p. ante 1632.
7 Susan, 1592, o. s. p. ante 1632.
8 Margery, md. Hugh Yeo of Bristol (Mary Yeo md. Shershaw Cary).
9 Thomas, 1596-1648, md. Joan Milner; had son Walter. (Nothing more is known of the son, who probably died infans.)
10 James, 1600-1681, of Charlestown, Massachusetts.

Baptized at St. Nicholas, April 14, 1600. He emigrated to the Massachusetts colony in 1639, the pioneer American of his family. His record at Charlestown is complete, including his tombstone recording his death: "November 2, 1681, aged 81 years." (See "Savage, Genealogical Dictionary . . . of New England," 1860.) From him descended a line of sea captains, merchants and clergymen who have maintained the Bristol tradition in New England.

Md. (2) 1624, Mary Llewelyn.

Children:

11 Anne, 1624; d. infans. 12 Henry, 1625, post 1700, of Marlborough Wilts. (If this family has persisted its identity has been lost to the record.)

(Sources: "The Bristol Wills;" "Parish registers of St. Nicholas and St. Thomas, Bristol;" "Heralds' College pedigrees of 1699 and 1700." Pages 18-20, "The Virginia Carys.")

IV JOHN^4 CARY (WILLIAM^3, RICHARD^2, WILLIAM^1), 1583-1661, draper of Bristol. Baptized at St. Nicholas, April 10, 1583, and buried with his second wife in the Church of All Saints, February 13, 1661, he is described as "draper" in Henry Hobson's funeral certificate of 1637 and the will of 1660 of his granddaughter Alice Cary. There is no record of any will left by him. It is evident that, with others of his family, he suffered severely in estate during the civil wars when Bristol was alternately in possession of roundheads, cavaliers and roundheads again, both parties preying on the resident merchants.

The Heralds' College pedigrees of 1699 and 1701 give all the other information we have of him. He md. (1) 1609, Elizabeth Hereford.

The evidence for this marriage is the Heralds' College pedigree of 1701, filed by John Cary, 1644-1701, sometime of Surry County, Virginia (and later of London, and a director of the "English Company Trading to the East Indies"), to support his application as a representative of the Bristol Carys for confirmation of the arms of Cary of Devon. This pedigree begins: "John Cary, of the City of Bristol in co. Somerset, and Elizabeth Hereford, married 29th May 1609." No reference is made to John Cary's descent or to William Cary who was Mayor of Bristol, 1611, with whom the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700 begin.

The pedigree of 1701 was then apparently intended to be read with the pedigree of 1700, filed by John and Richard Cary, sons of Shershaw Cary, in amplification of their original pedigree of 1699. There is no other possible John Cary of Bristol shown on the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700 than the John Cary who was the father of the Virginia immigrant (Miles Cary), by Alice Hobson; but as there is no reference on the pedigrees of 1699 and 1700, or elsewhere than on the pedigree of 1701 to any other marriage of John Cary than that to Alice Hobson, the identification of the John Cary who married Elizabeth Hereford with the John Cary

> [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

who married Alice Hobson is not conclusive. It is persuasive, however. On the date of Elizabeth Hereford's marriage, the John Cary who afterwards married Alice Hobson would be 26 years of age. We have no proof of the date of Alice Hobson's marriage; the surviving parish register of All Saints', Bristol, in which we might expect to find it recorded, does not begin until 1621, and so the first evidence of that marriage is the baptism of the third son, Richard.

Receding from this date, 1621, and allowing as many years as may be necessary for the births of Henry and Matthew, the sons of Alice Hobson, who preceded Richard, as shown by Henry Hobson's will and the pedigree of 1699, we still have an ample margin for John Cary to have had his first experience in matrimony with Elizabeth Hereford and to have been the father, after 1609, of her five children enumerated in the pedigree of 1701. In any event John Cary could not have married Alice Hobson before 1617, when he would be thirty-four, a late age for a first marriage in that family and at that time, but a probable age for a second marriage in a family which had consistently practiced second marriages.

Finally, there is no inconsistency in the names of the children of Elizabeth Hereford (John, Thomas, Philip, Prudence and Elizabeth) and those of Alice Hobson (Henry, Matthew, Richard, Miles, Alice, Honor and Mary).

Children of John Cary and Elizabeth Hereford:

1 John, 1610(?)–1656(?) of Hackney. (The Heralds' College pedigree of 1701 says that he married, left issue and "died about the year 1656." He has not been further identified.)
2 Thomas, 1613 (?); md. Susanna Limberry, of Dartmouth, Co. Devon.
3 Philip. (The Heralds' College pedigree of 1701 records him simply as "3rd son of John Cary and Elizabeth Hereford." No further record of him has been identified.)
4 Prudence, "Eldest daughter."
5 Elizabeth, "2nd daughter."

Md. (2) 1617(?), Alice, dau. of Henry Hobson, Innholder and

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

sometime Mayor of Bristol. (See Henry Hobson's will, pages 23-24.) (Henry Hobson's wife was Alice Davis dau. of William Davis, of Bristol.)

Children:

6 Henry, 1618 (?) post 1634. (No record of him has been identified except the name in the Heralds' College pedigrees and the reference in Henry Hobson's will of 1634 as then living.)

7 Matthew, 1620-1648, of Stepney, mariner. (He is named in his grandfather Hobson's will of 1634 and himself left a will, dated Oct. 22, 1647, and proved August 12, 1648 (P. C. C. Essex, 115), describing himself as "mariner," naming his daughter Alice, his brother Richard and his wife Isabel, the latter then living "Upon Wapping Wall in the Parish of East Stepney." The daughter Alice completes the identification by her will of 1660.)

8 Richard, 1621, post 1660. (He was baptized at All Saints', Bristol, July 29, 1621; is mentioned in his grandfather Hobson's will of 1634, in that of his brother Matthew, and in that of his niece Alice Cary, of Stepney, as living 1660.)

9 MILES, 1622-1667. The Virginia immigrant, settled at Windmill Point, Warwick Co., Virginia (of whom further).

10 Alice, 1625; md. (1) Thomas Hayman; (2) William Payne.

11 Honor, 1627(?)-1644.

12 Mary, 1630. (The record of the daughters is mentioned of Alice and her marriage in the Heralds' College pedigree of 1699; all three are named in the order given in the will of their grandfather Hobson, as living 1634; the baptism of Mary, November 8, 1630, and the burial of Honor, November 6, 1644, are registered at All Saints', Bristol.)

(Sources: "The Bristol Wills"; "Parish registers of St. Nicholas and All Saints', Bristol; The Heralds' College pedigree of 1599"; pages 20-23 in "The Virginia Carys.")

Will of William Carye, "the elder, Dwelling upon Ye Backe in St. Nicholas Parish, in ye Citty of Bristoll."

Will dated April 2, "anno 13° Eliz. Reginae" (1571), and proved June 10, 1572 (P.C.C. Daper, 19).

"I commit my soul to God and my body to be buried in the Crowde of St. Nicholas aforesaid: a Sermon to be preached at my funeral, the preacher to have 6s. 8d.

To the Poor and especially to poor Householders of Bristol 10 li. To my son William Carye, 13 li, 13s, 4d. To my said son's daughter, Anne, 6 li, 13s, 4d. to be paid at 21 years of age, or at her marriage.

To my son-in-law, John Lacie, 10 li.

To Richard Carye, William Carye, Lettice, Frances and Elizabeth the children of my eldest son, Richard Carye, by his first wife, 6 li, 13s, 4s each. To Mary Carye, one of the daughters of the said Richard, 13 li, 6s, 8d: to be paid to them respectively at 21 years or at marriage.

To my son Richard Carye's six children by his last wife, 40s apiece, to be paid as the other children's aforesaid.

To Anne Chiles, my kinswoman and servant, 5 li.

Residue to my son-in-law Thomas Dykinson whom I appoint sole Executor. Mr. Robert Saxie and Mr. Robert Halton, Chamberlain of Bristoll, to be Overseers."

Will of Richard Carye, "the elder, of the Citty of Bristol, marchaunt."

Will dated June 11, "anno 12° Eliza. Reginae" (1570), and proved November 3, 1570 (P.C.C. Lyon, 31).

"I commit my soul to God and my Body to be buried in St. Nicholas Crowde.

To my eldest son, Richard Carye, 10 li. To my son William Carye 20 li. To my daughter Anne Carye, 10 li. To my daughters Frances, Elizabeth and Mary Carye, 10 li. each. To my father William Carye, 400 li., which I owe'd him. To my daughter Lettice Mellen, 5 li.

I will that Joan, my wife and Executrix, shall Redeem all my lands and tenements in Mortgage; the Profits and Issues of all my lands, Tenements, etc., as well in my possession as in mortgage, to be and remain to the use of my said wife and the six last children of her Body begotten, in the manner and form following, vizt: said rents and profits to be divided into three equal parts, one to the use of my said wife for life, and the other two parts she and her assigns to enjoy for 19 years towards finding and educating my said last children, and then all said lands and tenements to go to Christopher Carye, my son, and the heirs of his body lawfully

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

begotten, forever: and for lack of such issue to Richard Cary, my eldest son, and his heirs and assigns forever.

All the residue of my goods, my debts being first paid, to Joan, my wife, and my aforesaid six children upon her body begotten, in the proportions aforesaid.

The said Joan, my wife, to be Executrix, my brother William Cary and my brother Robert Halton to be Overseers."

Will of William Cary, "The elder of the City of Bristol, draper."

Will dated March 1, 1632 (O.S.), and proved in Bristol diocesan Court, June 15, 1633. The record is in Great Orphan Books (Council House, Bristol), III, 311.

"To my seven children by my first wife, vizt: William, Richard, John, Walter, Thomas, James and Margery, I give 10 shillings each. My youngest son, Henry, I leave to the discretion of his mother.

I ordain Mary, my wife, to be my sole executrix, and I appoint Mr. Henry Gibbs, Alderman, and Mr. James Diar, Overseers."

Will of Henry Hobson, "of the City of Bristol, Innholder."

Will dated March 16, 1634, and proved May 27, 1636 (P.C.C. Pile, 52).

"To be buried in the parish church of All Saints, in Bristol where I now live, near my late wife, Alice.

I confirm a certain deed of trust dated 10 March, 5 Charles (1630) between myself, of one part, and Myles Jackson, of the said City of Bristol, merchant, and Godfrey Creswicke, of the same City, Hardwareman of the other part.

I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, Henry Cary, Matthew Cary, Richard Cary and Myles Cary, children of my daughter Alice Cary, wife of John Cary, draper, to each and every one of them the some of five pounds apeece, of lawful money of England. To grandchildren, Thomas Jackson and Henry Jackson, children of Anne Jackson, widow, each five pounds.

The said legacies to be paid each of said grandsons when 21 years of age, and if any die before their portions, to be divided among the survivors.

I give and bequeath unto my grandchildren, Alice Cary, Honor Cary and Mary Cary, daughters of my said daughter Alice Cary, to each and every one of them the some of One hundred pounds apeece, lawful money of England. To grandchildren, Margaret Jackson and Anne Jackson, daughters of said daughter Anne Jackson, to each of them the some of one hundred pounds.

The said legacies to be paid each of said granddaughters when 17 years of age or married, and, if any die before, the survivors to be the heirs.

All said legacies to bear 5% interest from my death. To my kinsman and servant, Richard Burrowes, Lb. 20. To my kinsman Christopher Raynoldes, son of George Raynoldes, dec'd., Lb. 5, and to his sister Anne Raynoldes Lb. 10. when 21 years or married.

To the Company of Innholders of said City of Bristoll, for attending at my burial, 40 shillings.

To my son William Hobson, my scarlet gown.

To my kinsman Francis Creswicke, merchant, and Thomas Hobson, Pewterer, their executors and assigns, my messuage or tenement in St. Nicholas Street in Bristol, where Arthur Stert now dwells, during the remainder of the lease, in trust to the only use of my said daughter, Alice Cary, and her assigns.

To my said daughter, Anne Jackson, "my wine license, which I bought of Hugh Hart, to draw wine by in Bristoll;" also, the lease of the messuage or tenement in St. Nicholas Street where Philip Love, merchant, dwelleth.

The residue of my personal estate to be divided between my three children, William Hobson, Alice Cary and Anne Jackson.

I appoint my said son, William, sole Executor, and my said kinsman, Francis Creswicke and Thomas Hobson, Overseers."

Funeral Certificate.

(Heralds' College, "Book of Funeral Certificates," I, 24, fol. 87^b.)

"Henry Hobson, late Mayor and Alderman of the Citty of Bristol, departed this mortal life at his house in ye said Citty the 21st day of March 1635 (O.S.) and was interred in ye parish church of All Saints there the 29th day following.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

He married Alice, da. of William Davis of the said Cittie, by whom he had issue, one sonne and two daughters;

William Hobson, his only sonne and heire, who hath borne ye office of Sheriff of Bristoll, maried Margaret Colston, da. of William Colston of the said Cittie, marchant:

Alice, ye eldest Da. of the said Henry Hobson, maried to John Cary, sonne of William Cary, Alderman of the said Cittie: and Anne, his youngest Da. maried to Thomas Jackson, Marchaunt, late one of the Sheriff of the said Cittie.

This Certificate was taken the 19th day of April 1637 by George Owen, Yorke herauld, and is testified to be true by the relation and subscription of the aforesaid Wm. Hobson, sonne and heire to the defunct."

(Signed) William Hobson."

NOTE: Over against the signature is a trickling of the arms of Hobson, of Bristol, viz.: Argent on a chevron azure, between three pellets, as many cinquefoils; a chief chequy or and azure.

(Wills copied from "The Virginia Carys," pages 160-163.)

CONFIRMATION OF ARMS OF CARY OF DEVON TO CARY OF BRISTOL, 1699. (COLLEGE OF ARMS. BOOK OF GRANTS, IV.)

(Petition)

"To His Grace, Henry, Duke of Norfolk.
Earl Marshall of England, etca:

The humble Petition of John Cary, of the City of Bristol, Richard his Brother, and their Kinsman, John Cary, of the City of London, Merchants.

Sheweth that the Carys of Bristol having time out of mind borne the Armes and Crest of the Carys of Devonshire (vizt., Argent on a Bend Sable, three Roses of the First, with a Swan, Argent for their Crest) from whom by the constant tradition in their family they are lineally descended. And having the Honor to be known unto the present Noble Lord Robert Cary, Lord Hunsdon, and to be own'd and acknowledged by his Lo/p, as his Kinsmen, they Humbly Pray That your Grace will please to issue your warrent to the King of Armes of the Province, for assigning such Distinctions to the said Armes as may be Proper for your Pet'rs and their Descendants to bear and use according to the Law and Practice of Armes.

And they shall ever pray, etca.

(Signed) John Cary
Rd. Cary
Jno. Cary."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(Consent of Edward Cary of Torr Abbey)

"Upon request made to me by Mr. John Cary, of the City of Bristol, and his kinsman, Mr. John Cary of the City of London, Merchants, That I would certify what Relation they have to my Family:

These are to certify to all whom it may concern,

That I, Edward Cary, of Torr Abbey, in the County of Devon, Esqr. (Heir male and Principal Branch of the Family of the Carys of Devonshire) do hereby Declare, that I have heard and do believe That the Carys of Bristol sprung, some Generations past, from a younger Branch of the Carys of Devonshire, And I do, therefore, hereby acknowledge them to be Kinsmen, and consent and desire that they may be permitted to use and bear the Paternal Coat-Armour of my Family, with such due and proper Differences and Distinctions as to his Grace, the Earl Marshall and the Kings of Arms concern's shall think fit.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto put my hand and Seal of Armes, this Eighteenth day of June, 1699,

(Signed) Ed. Cary (L.S.)

John Heskett, of the City of Exon, Gent., maketh oath that the Certificate hereunto annexed, was by this Deponent (this 19th day of August instant) produced unto Edward Cary of Tor Abbey, in the County of Devon, Esqr, who then acknowledged the said Certificate (and the name Edward Cary whereunto subscribed) to be his proper handwriting; And that the said Edward Cary did in this Deponent's presence affix his Seal of Armes thereunto.

(Signed) Jo: Heskett.

Jurat apud Aishburton in Com. Anno Regni R^{s} Willi
Devon, decimo nono die Augusti Tertii, nunc Aug^{t}, etc,
undecimo, coram
Roger Caunter, in Canc. M^{ro}. Extr."

(Warrant of the Earl Marshal)

"Whereas John Cary, of the City of Bristol in the County of Somerset, Richard, his Brother, and John Cary, of London, Merchants, have by Petition Represented unto me, That that Branch of the Carys, seated at Bristol aforesaid, having time out of mind borne and used the Armes of the Ancient Family of the Carys of Devonshire, scil^{t}., Argent on a Bend Sable, three Roses of ye First with a Silver Swan for their Crest, as descended from a Collateral Branch of the said Family, they, therefore, humbly Pray That they

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

may be permitted still to continue to bear the same with such due and proper Differences as are usual in like cases:

And, forasmuch, as the Right Hon^ble^ Robert Cary, Lord Hunsdon, has Personally owne'd That he does Believe the Pet^rs^ are descended of a Collateral Branch of the said Family, and has requested me to allow and confirm the same:

And that the Pet^rs^ have Produced unto me an attested Certificate under the hand and Seal of Armes of Edward Cary of Torre-Abbey in the County of Devon, Esq^r^., the principal male Branch of the Carys setting forth that he does Believe the Carys of Bristol to be a Collateral Branch of his Family, sprung forth some generations past, and does therefore consent and desire they may be permitted to bear and use the Paternal Armes of the Carys, with due and proper Differences.

I, Henry Duke of Norfolk, Hereditary Earl Marshal of England, having duely considered the Premises, do hereby order and appoint Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Armes, to Exemplify and Confirm the foresaid Armes and Crest with such fitting Differences and Distinctions as are proper for Collateral Branches, unto the said Pet^rs^ and their descendants, according to the Law and Practice of Arms, Requiring that the said Allowance and their Petition, together with these Presents, and also, the Certificate of the said Edward Cary of Torr-Abbey, be entered by the Register in the College of Arms.

And for so doing this shall be a sufficient Warrent.

Given under my hand and Seal of my Office of Earl Marshal, this 30th day of August, 1699, in the Eleventh year of the Reign of our Sovereign, Lord William the Third, by the Grace of God, King of Eng^ld^, Scotland, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, etc^a^.

(Signed) Norfolke; E. M.
To S^r^ Thomas St. George, Knight.
Garter Principal King of Arms,
and S^r^ Henry St. George, Knight,
Clarenceux King of Armes."

(Pages 182-183, "The Virginia Carys.")

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Miles Cary and His Virginia Descendants

Miles Cary, the immigrant from Bristol, England, came to Virginia in 1640 or 45 (historians vary), and settled at Windmill Point, Warwick County. Miles Cary was the ninth child of John Cary, merchant of Bristol, and fourth child by his second wife, Alice Hobson, daughter of Henry Hobson, Innholder and sometime Mayor of Bristol.

Miles Cary has many descendants who are recorded in "The Virginia Carys," but since it would be a colossal task, and to some extent a duplication of families already recorded in that book to carry out every lineal descendant, we are endeavoring to complete the lines nearest our own family branch of the ancestral tree, which takes in the Bell, Bates, Estes, Folk, Rice families and their lineal descendants.

Since there is so much of interest in "The Virginia Carys," and the author, in a letter, has granted us permission to use what we like of its history, we copy a great deal from its pages for the benefit of those who may read this book but who are not so fortunate as to possess a copy of that invaluable history of the Cary family in its earliest setting.

It has been of inestimable value to us in compiling the Cary family genealogy and has enabled us to connect with other historians in the search for continued records to bring our family history to date. M.F.W.

"The immigrant, Miles Cary, flourished in Virginia in the second consulship of Sir William Berkeley. After a busy career in trade and politics, in which he attained prosperity and a seat in the Council, he was 'killed by ye Dutch' during their foray upon Hampton Roads in June 1667.

He left (had seven children) four sons, who, we gather from the surviving records, began life respectively as a merchant,a builder, a surveyor and a miller; all were considerable landowners and all took part in public life.

Each of these sons founded a family; by intermarriage their descendants allied themselves with other 'Peninsula' families of their own kind and similar origin and so established a wide connection of Virginia cousins.*

---

* "In a warm and characteristic appreciation of the Peninsula between James and York Rivers, Governor Henry A. Wise says ("Seven Decades of the Union," 1872, p. 29): 'It is a land of genial climate, of generous soil, of

An illustration of the justice of terming the Peninsula immigrants a 'stock' is found in the following record of one among these families, in which recur twenty-three of the forty names in Governor Wise's list; if we had followed up the distaff lines we could, doubtless, have included them all.

As the bluest tincture of Cary blood in Devon was a dilution of Plantagenet, so in Virginia, measured by Virginia standards, we may reckon and note the Randolph infusion of Pocahontas.

We have noted that the English Carys have maintained throughout their history relatively the same place in the world with which they started, that by their marriages in the early generations in Devon they acquired with their lands a local self-conscious clan sense; but they did not become great nobles or compelling popular leaders. Such, precisely, is the family history in Virginia, also. During the eighteenth century, they were leading public men in their several communities, magistrates and legislators. Their official vocations were practically hereditary. Most of them were in the commission of the peace and took their turns as High Sheriff; actively serving in the militia as well, they were, after the Virginia fashion, always designated by military titles.

In one branch of the family they produced six successive clerks of the old County Court, most of whom served also in the important function of permanent clerks of legislative committees; another branch produced four successive Naval officers in the revenue service, a lucrative and much sought office in eighteenth century Virginia; among their several burgesses at least three (Miles, the immigrant, Miles of "Richneck" and Archibald of "Ampthill") were of first rate importance in the General Assembly, and they claim one

---

majestic rivers, of fruitful fertility of fields and of forests of richest frondage; above all distinguished for its men and women. It was settled by a race, or rather stock, of families the like of which will rarely be seen again, so manly, so refined, so intelligent, so spirited, proud, self-reliant, independent, strong, so fresh and so free.

The family names of this peninsula known to honor and to fame are countless: The Amblers, Armsteads, Barrons, Bassetts, Blairs, Burwells, Byrds, Carys, Carters, Christians, Cloptons, Coles, Dandridges, Digges, Dudleys, Fontaines, Gregorys, Griffins, Harrisons, Innesses, Kennons, Lightfoots, Mallorys, Nicholsons, Nicholasses, Nelsons, Pages, Peachys, Randolphs, Saunders, Sclaters, Semples, Shields, Tabbs, Tazewells, Tuckers, Tylers, Wallers, Wythes and numerous others no less known or renowned from whom have sprung names of distinction in every Southern and Western state as well as in other parts of Virginia and of America.' ")

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

member of the Council and one of the Judges of the first Supreme Court of Virginia. One of them was an original trustee, named in the royal charter of William and Mary College of 1691, who later served also as Rector; following him, there was an uninterrupted identification of the name with that ancient and honorable institution for six successive generations, including eighteen students whose names appear on the incomplete surviving records, and three Visitors. Two of them were educated in England, one at Trinity College, Cambridge. Throughout the colonial period they were steadfast adherents of the Established Church, usually serving in their respective vestries, though two of them affiliated, for a time, with the Quakers. (Since then, perhaps every protestant denomination has had a descendant of the Carys on their church rolls.)

They have steadfastly maintained their ideal. In the American Revolution they stood, without exception, on the patriot side and made substantial sacrifices in doing so. While as soldiers they never were in the foremost, yet, in the Revolution, in the War of 1812, in the Mexican War of 1846-48 and in that against Spain in 1898, several of each generation bore arms for the Commonwealth. In the epic war between the States, conspicuously they did their part; then, practically all of them (actually eighteen are identified) were in the field and made poignant sacrifice. In the war against Germany (just ended), one of them dauntlessly gave his young life in a fine attempt to aid a comrade, and many enlisted, loyal to their country's call (1918).

Descendants of each of the immigrant's sons are still to be found in Virginia after two hundred and fifty years (1919).

"While this is an interesting fact, demonstrating not only persistence but a characteristic conservatism, the family has not been altogether sitfast. Each of its branches has contributed emigrants to the westward growth of the United States. Soon after the Revolution, most of the representatives of what is now the senior line moved to the new lands of the Western frontier and reseated themselves in Kentucky and Tennessee; many of their descendants, spreading further west, crossed the Mississippi and have since lost touch with their Virginia kin. Again, in the renewed economic migration which bled the Old Dominion during the second quarter of the nineteenth century, a number of them established homes in the Southwest and in Maryland, some seeking opportunities in the far South, in the far West and in the far East.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Wherever they have been, at home in Virginia or adjusting themselves to new and strange environments, they have held up their heads with honor, dignity and self respect, and have continued to reproduce inherited characteristics. They have clung to an intense local pride in their origin, and, without being the less good Americans, have continued to cherish the memories and institutions of colonial Virginia, and to speak its racy tongue. Their women have maintained their old tradition of charm and character; their men have, generally, acquired a liberal education and have with spotless honor done their work, chiefly in the professions. They have been unusually successful. Not the least interesting characteristic of this family is the periodical revolution which may be observed in their domestic habits. Roughly stated, for the first two hundred years of their history they were feudal landlords in rural Devon; then in Bristol for two centuries more, part of the highly centralized and circumscribed urban and guild life of a medieval municipality; then in colonial and 'ante-bellum' Virginia for another like period, once more patriarchal landlords, so attached to the soil, indeed, as to resist all attempts of government to herd them in towns; now in a fourth cycle, with the changes in American civilization, they are again 'Citizens.'

The distinction of this family is its persistence and even honorable tenor; if they have not risen high (many of the descendants have and do fill highest positions in business, politics, social and civic life) neither have they lapsed low. These are qualities which, if not romantic, make a strong appeal to the imagination of most men of gentle breeding, not the least in a world engaged in making 'the world safe for democracy' for they spell Home. In all respects the Carys are a typical Virginia family.

Even in the midst of revolution men crave permanence in something; our age finds it in religion, but, undaunted by experience, still seeks it in the ideal of home. A thoroughly modern poet has finely combined the two cravings in the phrase:

'God, who is our Home.' "

(Pages 24-31 in "The Virginia Carys")

I MILES CARY[5] (John[4] of Bristol, England, William[3], Richard[2], William[1]), b. 1622; d. 1667 at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia; baptized at All Saint's Church, Bristol, England,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

January 30, 1622, O. S. He emigrated to Virginia about 1640 or 1645 where the first record of him is on the bench of the Warwick County Court, 1652; Lieutenant Colonel, 1657; County Lieutenant, 1660; Collector for the Tobacco Duties for James River; Escheator General for the Colony; Burgess, 1659-1660, being member of the "Public Committee" of the Assembly (Hening, II, 31); advanced to the Council, 1665. He maintained a water-mill and a mercantile business, both of which are mentioned in his Will.

Died, probably, from wounds during the Dutch raid on Hampton Roads in June 1667.

He had acquired his father-in-law's lands at Windmill Point and Magpie Swamp, and others, aggregating more than 2,600 acres in Warwick, including the plantations afterwards known as "The Forest," "Richneck" and "Skiff's Creek" (Mulberry Island).

He married (in Virginia not later than 1646) Anne Taylor, born, 1621; died about 1685 in Virginia (dau. of Captain Thomas Taylor). (The surviving evidence for this marriage is the reference in Miles Cary's will to "my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased.")

Captain Thomas Taylor, b. 1600 in England; d. 1656 in Warwick County, Virginia; probably buried in graveyard at Windmill Point, Justice of County Court, 1645-1655; Burgess, 1646; Captain of Militia ("Hening's Statutes," Vol. I, page 323).

> "In his patents of 1657 Miles Cary recites that he had acquired Thomas Taylor's property by devise and he returns Anne Taylor by her maiden name as a headright. She is described in the 1682 patent of Miles, second, as his 'mother, Mrs. Anne Cary,' and so was living fifteen years after her husband's death. She was, undoubtedly, buried, as was also, probably, her father, in the graveyard at Windmill Point.
>
> No evidence has yet appeared to identify this Taylor family definitely. Thomas Taylor was one of the original patentees in Elizabeth City in 1626 (Hotten, 273), and in 1643 took up 600 acres in Warwick. In 1646, he sat as Burgess for Warwick and as late as 1652 was in the commission of the peace.
>
> In the patent of 1643 he is styled 'Mariner.' He was,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

probably, a British sea Captain, long engaged in the Virginia trade, who retired from the sea to Warwick. His relation to Miles Cary suggests that he may have been of the family of John Taylor, Alderman of Bristol, who is mentioned in relation to the Bristol Carys in the 1652 Will of the Bristol Clergyman, Robert Perry (P.C.C. Bowyer, 243; Va. Magazine, XI, 364)." (We have seen that there had already been a Taylor-Cary marriage in Bristol.)

(See Miles Cary of Warwick County, Virginia. Will dated June 9, 1667 and proved June 21, 1667 in Warwick County.) (Will Book A, page 448.)

Miles Cary (page 971 in "The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy").

Children:

1 Thomas^6, b. 1647(?) of Windmill Point, Va.
2 Anne^6, b. 1649(?) unmarried?
3 HENRY^6, b. 1650(?) of "The Forest" (of whom further).
4 Bridgett^6, b. 1652(?); md. Captain William Bassett of New Kent Co., Va.
5 Elizabeth^6, b. 1653(?); md. Emanuel Wills of Warwick.
6 Miles^6, b. 1655(?) of "Richneck."
7 William^6, b. 1667(?) of "Skiff's Creek."

(For complete history of these families refer to pages 35-36 in "The Virginia Carys.")

Sources: (1) The Bristol Wills; (2) Parish register of All Saint's Church, Bristol, England; (3) Pedigree of Cary of Bristol, filed in the Heralds' College, 1699, particularly the following item (which is not repeated in the pedigree of 1701) among the children of John Cary and Alice Hobson, viz: "Miles Cary settled in Virginia and had issue"; (4) Hening, "Laws of Virginia, 1660-67," passim; (5) Testimony as to Miles Cary and his family in Hunsdon peerage case, 170, MS. 6694 in the British Museum; (6) Miles Cary's Will, pages 37-40; (7) Miles Cary's tombstone at Windmill Point; (8) Gleanings from public records.

WINDMILL POINT, WARWICK COUNTY, VIRGINIA

"The first home of the Warwick Carys in Virginia was the high bluff which divides Warwick River and Potash Creek at their confluence, facing Mulberry Island (or, as it

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

is locally called, "Mulbri 'land"). Here in 1643, on a plantation known as Windmill Point, a Bristol merchantman, Captain Thomas Taylor, found a snug harbor, safe from the privateers of the Parliament (cf. Neill, "Virginia Carolorum," 178), and here he was succeeded by his son-in-law, Col. Miles Cary; here in turn succeeded the eldest son of our immigrant Major Thomas Cary.

The Windmill Point property. The first settlements on Warwick (then known as Blunt's Point) River, below Martins Hundred, were made after the Indian massacre of 1622. From the patents it appears that John Baynham (spelled, also, Bainman and Burnham) had an ancient patent dated December 1, 1624, for 300 acres 'adjoining the lands of Captain Samuel Matthews and William Claiborne, gentleman ("Va. Mag." I. 91).' "

"This was Windmill Point and there John Baynham was living in 1625. This John Baynham's daughter Mary married Richard Tisdale who succeeded to the property, and from him Captain Thomas Taylor purchased it, taking out on October 23, 1643 ("Va. Land Register," I), two patents, one calling for 350 acres including Windmill Point proper, and the other for 250 acres known as Magpy Swamp. In the first of these patents Windmill Point is described as 'butting upon Warwick River, bounded on the S. side with Potash Quarter Creek and on the N. side with Samuel Stephens his land.'

In his will the immigrant, Miles Cary, describes Windmill Point as 'the tract of land which I now reside upon,' refers to the Thomas Taylor patent and says that a resurvey shows it to include 688 acres, exclusive of Magpy Swamp. We trace the title through eight Carys to 1837 when the senior line became extinct, and Windmill Point passed to the Lucas descendants of the youngest daughter of Captain Thomas Cary, one of whom was in possession in 1851.

In 1919 the site of the original house was marked by a grassy cavity. A modern house stands nearby, the residence of J. B. Nettles who is now the owner of the small surrounding farm. The property is sometimes referred to as 'Cary's Quarter.'" (This Windmill Point must be distinguished from Sir George Yeardley's Windmill Point (originally Tobacco Point) on the south side of James River in Prince George Co.)

Pages 32-33, "The Virginia Carys."

1613467

(Warwick County was one of the eight original shires into which Virginia was divided in 1634.)

THE TOMB OF MILES CARY

> "The monument was a brick altar tomb surmounted by a heavy iron stone slab, evidently carved in England. It is now in complete ruin. The inscription was preserved by at least three copies, independently made, which agree, viz: in 1844, by Mr. William Robertson, Clerk of Warwick; in 1851, by Mr. Guilford Dudley Eggleston and Mr. William B. ("Hell-cat Billy") Jones, then Clerk of Warwick; and in 1868, by Captain Wilson Miles Cary. It will be noted that, as so often is the case in respect to traditional records, the inscription contains two errors of fact: (1) Miles Cary was not the only son of John Cary of Bristol, tho at the time of his death he may have been the only surviving son; (2) Miles Cary was at the time of his death in his forty-fifth year, as appears from the following contemporary entry in the parish register of All Saint's Church, Bristol:
>
> 'The 30 January, 1622 (o. s.), was Baptized Miles, the sonne of John Cary.'
>
> The grave is on the high bluff over the mouth of Potash Creek looking down Warwick River, in the midst of an ancient grove. In 1868, it was described as 'at the foot of a giant walnut and in the deep shade of a bower formed by the festoons of a mighty grapevine which embraces the entire grove in its snake-like folds. This description held good on April 10, 1919, when the above picture was taken, both the walnut and grapevine being extant. The brick tomb has entirely disappeared, while the slab which bore the inscription was shattered into many pieces, some of which had been carried away; but enough remains after two hundred years to clearly identify the inscription with the aid of the copies made half a century ago."

The fragments of the tomb were assembled, including the Coat of Arms which was found in the Museum at Newport News, and the tomb restored with appropriate ceremonies.

From page 57 of the "1932 Lineage Book" of Colonial Daughters of the 17th Century, who placed the bronze grave marker, we quote:

"The marker at the grave of Miles Cary, 1622-1667, was dedicated at Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia, on May 8, 1932. Miles Cary held many offices of trust, both civil and military distinction, and owned large tracts of land in Virginia. His grave lies within its boundaries.

Our member, Mrs. Mathesia Bell Folk Webb, was instrumental in having the grave restored and interested many influential persons in the vicinity in making the ceremony a notable occasion. The Reverend J. K. M. Lee of Newport News, officiated, and Lucius Cary of Richmond, Virginia, and P. M. Estes of Nashville, Tennessee, gave historical accounts of the Cary family. Mrs. Webb read an original poem.

Many members of local patriotic societies and descendants of Miles Cary were present."

Notices of the ceremony of marking the grave of Miles Cary appeared in many Virginia papers and in New York, perhaps in other states where the descendants of Miles Cary lived:

"*Daily Press*," Newport News, Tuesday, May 10, 1932:

CROWD WITNESSES CEREMONIES HELD AT ANCIENT TOMB. ABOUT 150 AT UNVEILING OF MARKER AT GRAVE OF MILES CARY, DISTINGUISHED COLONIST.

"Approximately 150 persons assembled Sunday afternoon at 'Windmill Point' to witness the unveiling of the marker at the tomb of Miles Cary, distinguished in early colonial history. The marker was unveiled by Mrs. J. A. Webb of New York, representing the Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century, and the flag was placed on the tomb by little Cary Warren Davis, grandson of Mrs. James Branch Cabell of Richmond, who presided at the ceremonies.

Preceding the unveiling, Mrs. Webb made a brief talk explaining the history of the Cary Coat of Arms and the genealogy of the family, which she said was a complete one, assembled for the purpose of participating in a large fortune said to be awaiting the Cary heirs in England 75 years ago.

Lucius Cary of Richmond gave an account of the Cary family both in England and in America and pointed to the sterling traits of character found from generation to generation in the family.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Restored Tomb of Miles Cary at Windmill Point,
Warwick County, Virginia

Photographs were taken day of ceremony, May 8, 1932.

Arms of Cary of Devon
(Ar. on a bend sa. three roses
of the field. Crest: a Swan ppr.)

Here lyeth the body of Miles Cary, Esq^r^
Only son of John Cary & Alice, His Wife,
Daughter of Henry Hobson of the city of Bristol, Alderman:
He was born in y^e^ said city
and departed this life the 10th day of June 1667
about the 47th year of his age,
leaving four sons and three daughters, viz:
Thomas, Anne, Henry, Bridgett, Elizabeth, Miles & William*

---

*This was copied just as it was given in "The Virginia Carys," page 36, but Miles did have brothers Henry, Matthew, Richard and sisters Alice, Honor, Mary, all full brothers and sisters. He had half brothers and sisters by his father's first marriage.

M.F.W.

P. M. Estes of Nashville, Tennessee, was present and made a few remarks explaining the connection between the Tennessee Carys and the Virginia Carys.

The Rev. J. K. M. Lee of this city pronounced the invocation. The ceremonies were held in the shady woods where the tomb stands but a short distance from the Warwick River and Lucas Creek.

A majority of those assembled were descendants of the Carys who came from Richmond and a few from out of the state.

Among those from a distance were many from Richmond: Mrs. Cabell, Mr. and Mrs. Davis, Hunsdon Cary of 'Ampthill,' Lucius Cary; Mr. and Mrs. P. M. Estes, Nashville, Tenn., Mrs. J. A. Webb, New York, Mrs. Lee Brock, Washington, D. C. Williamsburg, Norfolk and other places in Virginia were represented.

The tomb was restored by the Colonial Daughters of the Seventeenth Century with the assistance of P. M. Estes, John Cary, Fairfax Harrison and Major Gist Blair of Washington."

WILL OF MILES CARY, 1667

Pages 164-168, in "The Virginia Carys."

"1667, Miles Cary of 'Warwick County in Virginia' "

Will dated June 9, 1667, and proved June 21, 1667, in Warwick County (Will Book A, 448).

(Copy from transcript of Warwick records made 1851 for Eggleston notes)

"In the name of God, Amen:

I, Mylles Cary of Warwick County in Virginia, being of sound and perfect memory (praysed bee God) doe make and ordain this my last will and testament, hereby renouncing all other wills or testaments formerly by me made whatsoever.

Imp: I give and bequeath my soul into the hands of Almighty God hoping through the meritte of Jesus Christ to have free remission of all my sinns: and my body to the earth with xtian buriall to be decently interred by my Loving Wife; and for that temporall estate which it hath pleased God to endow mee withall, I give and bequeath in manner and form following:

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

I doe give and bequeath unto my sonn Thomas Cary all that tract or parcell of land which I now reside upon, containing by the old patent, taken by my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased, three hundred and fifty acres of land, but since surveighed and received by me, 688 acres, more or less, with all that tract or parcell of land, commonly known and called by the name 'Magpy Swampe', according to a destrict pattent thereof taken by my father-in-law, Thomas Taylor, deceased, containing by said pattent two hundred and fifty acres of land, which quantity of two hundred and fifty acres of land is since joyned by mee unto another parcell of land bought by mee of Zacheriah Cripps the son of Zacheriah Cripps, deceased; yet, notwithstanding my will is that the said two hundred and fifty acres, more commonly knowne by the name of the 'Magpy Swampe,' according to the bounds of the first pattent taken up as aforesaid, be set apart and divided from the parcell of land which I bought of Zacheriah Cripps, and be and remain with the tract or parcell of land I now live upon with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods and underwoods, and trees growing and to bee growing, with all the rents and profits of all the leases and conveighances made out of the several tracts of land with all the hereditaments and appurtenances to any or either of the aforesaid parcells of land belonging or any way thereto appertaining unto him, the said Thomas Cary, and the heyers of his body to (be) lawfully begotten.

I doe, also, give and bequeath unto my sonn Henry Cary and unto my sonn Mylles Cary, all that tract or parcell of land which I bought of Zacheriah Cripps, being according to the Ancient Pattent taken out by Zacheriah Cripps, one thousand and fifty acres with all that tract or parcell of land taken up by mee, adjoining to that taken out of Zacheriah Cripps, but all taken into one pattent (always excepting and reserving that two hundred and fifty acres commonly knowne and called by the name of "Magpy Swampe" to the use and purpose before expressed which said tract of land according to the last surveigh and pattent (the said "Magpy Swampe" excepted) I give unto my sonne Henry Cary and unto my sonn Mylles, to be divided between them, by the runne of water which is by the great poplar in Andrew Farmer's field, being the first course marked tree of the said dividend which runne of water upwards as the main runne goeth up to the dam or ponds, my will shall be the dividing line between them. That is to say, I give and bequeath unto my sonne

[illegible]

[illegible]

Henry Cary all that tract or parcell of land, bee it more or less of this side of the ponds or dams adjourning upon the lands of Capt. Thomas Bernard, deceased, with the plantation commonly knowne and called by the name of 'The Forest,' with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods, underwoods and trees growing and to be growing, with all of the rents and profits of all leases and conveighances made out of the said tract or dividend of land with all the hereditaments and appurtenances to the said parcell of land any way appertaining unto him the said Henry Cary and to the heyers of his body lawfully to bee begotten.

And I give and bequeath unto my sonne Mylles Cary all that tract or parcell of land, bee it more or less, of the other side of the runnes or dams soe farr as my outward line extendeth, and along the said line, adjourning upon the lands of one Calvert and adjoining upon the lands of John Lewis, and soe along the outward line to the heade of Potash Creek, and adjoining upon the lands of Capt.: Samuel Stephens (excepting and reserving the two hundred and fifty acres of land, commonly knowne by the name of "Magpy Swampe," for the use and purpose afore expressed), with all the woods, underwoods, trees growing and to bee growing, with all hereditaments and appurtenances to the said tract or parcell of land (bee it more or less) belonging or in any way thereto appertaining unto the said Mylles Cary, and to the heyers of his body, lawfully to bee begotten.

I do give and bequeath unto my sonne William Cary all that tract or parcell of land which lyeth up Warwick River, formerly belonging unto Capt.: Thomas Flint, and since purchased by mee, with all the houses, aedifices, buildings, gardens, orchards, pastures, woods and underwoods, trees growing and to bee growing, with all the rents and profits of all leases or conveighances, made out of the said tract or parcell thereunto belonging or in any way appertaining unto him the said William Cary, and the heyers of his body to be lawfully begotten.

I give unto Roger Daniell that parcell or tract of land that Goodman Haskins now lives on, hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever, whether by lease or otherwise, to all intents and purposes whatsoever in full and ample manner as I myself now enjoy it, may, might, or ever may enjoy it.

My desire is that Mr. William Beatty may have the

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

education and bringing up of my sonne William and Mr. Hurle of my son Mylles in England.

My will is that my two houses in England, the one in Baldwin Street, the other in St. Nicholas Street, bee sold by Mr. Hurle and Mr. Richard Deans, and the money in Mr. Hurles hands already and the money of the said two houses soe sold to be equally divided between my three daughters, Anne, Bridgett and Elizabeth, and to continue in Mr. Hurle his hands untill their dayes of marriage; and my will is that my tobacco that goes for England this year, and the bills of Exchange, I now send home, bee also in Mr. Hurle his hands towards my sonne Mylles his education. My Plate and Rings to be equally divided between my children.

The goods in the store to be sold by my Executors, and also the housing at Towne* (which I bought of Mr. Randolph and have paid him for, as by his receipt it may appear) to be sold by my Executors and the remainder thereof, after my debts are paid, to bee equally divided amongst my children.

I give unto Anne Cary a negro girl called Nan and one boy called Harry.

I give unto Bridgett Cary one negro girl called Bridgett. To Elizabeth Cary one negro girl called Sarah. The rest of my negroes to be equally divided between my four sonns, Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William: and what English servants I have I give unto my four sonns Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William.

And my will further is that (whereas I have given and bequeathed unto my four sonnes Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William, several tracts and parcells of land, as, by foregoing clause in this Will, may and doeth appear) if any of the said Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William Cary shall happen to depart this natural life without heyers of his body lawfully begotten, that then his land goe and pass unto the next heirs or brother, viz: if Thomas Cary should happen to dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, then his

---

*This was Colonel Miles Cary's compliance with the insistence of the English government that the Virginians should live in towns. Soon after he was advanced to the Council, Miles Cary joined with Colonel Thomas Swann and Secretary Ludwell in acquiring the "old state house" at Jamestown and its adjoining buildings, then in ruins. There is a picture of the block restored in "Tyler's Cradle of the Republic," 167. Colonel Cary's "housing" was the middle one. The anxiety to dispose of it immediately after his death shows in what esteem a house at Jamestown was then held either as a convenience or an investment.

land to descend to the next brother Henry: and if Henry dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, his land to descend to Mylles Cary; and if Mylles Cary dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, his land to descend to William Cary; and if William Cary dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten, then his lands and the other tracts soe falling to him, pass and descend to my three daughters, Ann, Bridgett and Elizabeth.

My will is that my debts be equally paid by my Executors, hereafter to be named, before any division or diminution of my Estate and that no division be made but by the joynt consent of my Executors, hereafter to be named, provided that my Executors be all alive at the time of division, and, (in) the Colony of Virginia—that is to say, so many of Executors as are to be had (but) that no division be made untill my eldest sonne come of age.

My will further is that when division is made, that my Loving friend, Mr. William Beatty have and keep in his possession my sonne William's Estate, and keep it for my said sonne William's use until he shall accomplish the age of one and twenty. My said Sonne's maintenance for his education only to be deducted. And that the said Mr. William Beaty have my sonne Mylles Cary's part also of my Estate to possess and keep for the said Mylles Cary his use and behoof until the said Mylles Cary shall accomplish the age of one and twenty. My will is that Henry Cary, when the Estate is divided, have his part and share of my Estate in his own possession as also his land, formerly bequeathed to him in his own possession not-withstanding he bee not of full age.

As for my three daughter's parts or shares of my Estate (when divided) my will is, that those guardians (whom my said daughters shall choose) with the consent of Executors, shall take it into their care and custody for the proper and sole use of my said daughters until they or any of them shall accomplish the age of one and twenty, or dayes of marriage (their maintenance only excepted) that is each or any one of the said daughters to have her part or share as she accomplish the age of one and twenty or marryeth.

I do hereby nominate and appoint my four sonnes, Thomas, Henry, Mylles and William Cary and my three daughters, Anne, Bridgett and Elizabeth Cary my joynt Executors and Executrices of this my last Will and Testament, with strict charge that they agree and act with mutual love and amity.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

I doe also hereby, nominate and appoint my well-beloved friends, Mr. Thomas Ludwell, Col° Nath: Bacon, Major Edwards Griffith and Mr. William Beaty my Executors of this my last Will and Testament, earnestly requesting them to take the said charge and care upon them. And in token of my love to my said Executors I doe hereby give and bequeath to each of them five pounds sterling.

In Witness whereof I have set my hand and seal to each syde and part of this my last Will and Testament, this ninth day of June 1667.

Mylles Cary (His seal)

Signed and Sealed in the p^r^sce of us:
Francis Hadden.
Thomas J. Ken.
William X. Tandy*, (his marke).

Probat. in Curia XXI die Junij 1667
p^r^. Testament: Thomas J. Ken and Guielmus Tandy
Test: Wm. Woyden, Sub. Cler.
Recordat: XXIX die Junij 1667.
Wm. Woyden, Sub. Cler."

II HENRY[6] CARY (MILES[5], JOHN[4], WILLIAM[3], RICHARD[2], WILLIAM[1] CARY), b. 1650(?); d. 1720; of "The Forest" (named for his Hobson grandfather, Henry, who was the father of Alice Hobson, mother of Miles Cary, the immigrant). He was devisee under his father's will of the Warwick plantation called "The Forest," being the western half of Zachary Cripps' patent, adjoining "Richneck." He was Justice of the Peace and Captain for Warwick.

He was contracting builder and constructed, among other public buildings, the court-house of York County, 1694 (York

---

*William Tandy was one of the head rights named in Captain Thomas Taylor's patent of 1643.

NOTE: "Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia 1670," pages 513-514: "Col. Miles Cary late of Warwick, by his will among several bequests and legacies, directed sale to be made of his two homes in the city of Bristol, Kingdom of England, one of them situated in Belame Street and the other house situated in St. Nicholas Street and that the produce of money they should be sold for should be equally divided among his three daughters, to wit: Anna, Bridget and Elizabeth Cary who md. Emmanuel Willis and by a deed 11th April 1670 conveyed to William Bassett of the Court of New Kent, all their interest in said houses" (Vol. II page 61, in "Some Prominent Virginia Families," by Louise Perquet DuBellett).

records); the fort on York River, 1697 ("Va. Mag." XXIV, 401); the first capitol at Williamsburg, 1701-1703; William and Mary College (reconstruction after the fire of 1705), and the Governor's palace, 1705-1710, in which he lived during construction. (See "Hening," III, 226, 485; IV, 95; "Col. Va. State Papers," I, 125, 146.)

His petition, last cited, is interesting evidence that bricks were burnt in Virginia as early as 1709, not imported as the tradition is in respect to so many eighteenth century houses.* It is not known where he was buried. Md. by May 24, 1671, Judith, dau. of Edward Lockey, Jr., of York, merchant. Judith Lockey wife of Henry Cary, dau. of Edward Lockey, 1671, as Isaac Collier was dead and William Carter was absent and supposed to be dead, the General Court ordered that Judith Lockey, who had married Henry Cary, should have the legacies left Collier and Carter, "land excepted which is adjudged to the brother of said Isaac Collier" (General Court Records, MSS.). There is evidence at once of the fact and the date of the marriage in a recital of it in proceedings in the General Court, May 24, 1671, for the settlement of the estate of Edward Lockey, Sr. ("Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia," page 258.)

> "The Lockeys were London merchants resident in Virginia in the tobacco trade. Edward Lockey, Jr. was nephew of Edward Lockey, Sr., and son of John Lockey of St. Botolph's Aldgate, London, grocer who died in Virginia." (See "P. C. C. Admon. Act Book," Feb. 27, 1666, and "W. and M. Quar." III, 278, VIII, 202, 225; p. 86, "The Virginia Carys.")

Children:

1 Judith^7, b. 1673(?); d. ante 1716; md. Major William Barbar of York. (For the Barbar family see "W. & M. Quar.," V, p. 195.) Judith Barbar is mentioned in the will of Henry Cary as "my late daughter." (The name is also spelled Barber in some records.)

2 Anne^7, b. 1674(?); md. post 1693 to —— Stuckey (see the will 1693 of Benjamin Reade in York records, leaving legacy to "niece Anne Cary, daughter of Mr.

---

*"Bricks were burnt in Virginia from the earliest time." M.H.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Henry Cary") ("W. & M. Quar.," III, 40). Anne Lockey, sister of the wife of Henry Cary married a Reade, presumably Thomas Reade (see Bruton parish register, 1712), who may have been the brother of this testator, Benjamin Reade; in that case Benjamin might have called himself Anne Cary's uncle because his brother had married her aunt. In any event the Oxford dictionary gives examples of the use of "niece" in the general sense of kinswoman. Anne Cary is Anne Stuckey in her father's will which is the only evidence for the marriage. Her husband has not been identified.

3 HENRY[7] CARY, b. 1675(?) of Williamsburg, Va. (of whom further).

4 Elizabeth[7] Cary, b. 1678(?); md. 1698 (?) to Captain John Scarisbrook.

This John Scarisbrook, or Scarsbrooke, as the name came to be spelled in Virginia, was captain of a merchant ship in service between Virginia and Liverpool and son of Lieutenant-Colonel John Scarisbrook of York, merchant (See "W. & M. Quar." XXIV, p. 200). The Scarisbrooks are an ancient family of Lancashire. In the seventeenth century a branch of them were merchants in Liverpool ("Victoria County History Lancashire," III, 265). It seems probable then that the Virginia family were of the Liverpool Scarisbrooks. Three of the children of the immigrant Lieutenant-Colonel John Scarisbrook of York married descendants of the immigrant Miles Cary (*Viz:* Martha, md. William Cary, Captain John *supra*, and Hannah md. Captain Miles Wills.)

5 Miles[7], b. 1680(?); d. post 1716 o. s. p. (There is no record of him except in his father's will where he is named as a legatee, but not as an Executor. He must have died unmarried.)

Sources: The "W. & M. Cary Notes" for a transcript from the original will of Henry Cary, dated January 27, 1716, and proved in Warwick, September 1, 1720; Gleanings from York County records; pages 86-87, "The Virginia Carys.")

Will of Henry[6] Cary "of the County of Warwick."
Will dated January 27, 1716 (O. S.), and proved September 5, 1720, in Warwick County (Will Book, I, page 199).
(Copy from the original among the Ampthill muniments.)

"In the name of God, Amen: I, Henry Cary, of the County of Warwick, being sick in body but of sound and perfect mind and memory, Praise be given to Almighty God for the same, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament, in manner and form following:

And first: I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God beseeching him to grant me full remission and pardon for all my sins, by the merits and for the sake of my most blessed Saviour and Redeemer, Christ Jesus, and by whom I hope to inherit a joyful resurrection.

And as for that worldly estate which it hath pleased God to bestow upon me, I give and bequeath the same in manner and form foll'g, hereby revoking and making void all former wills by me heretofore made, and declaring this to be my last Will and Testament.

2dly: I will and ordain that all my just debts and funeral charges be paid and discharged by my executor hereafter named, and after my debts and funeralls are so paid and discharged, as aforesaid, my will and desire is that all the remainder of my personal estate of what kind soever, as negroes, stock, household goods, money, tobacco, or anything else, be equally divided between my son Henry Cary, Miles Cary, my daughter Anne Stuckey, my daughter Elizabeth Scarisbrooke, and my late daughter Judith Barbar's two sons, Thomas Barbar and William Barbar, except my negro girl named Rachel, whom I give and bequeath to my son Henry Cary and his heirs forever.

3dly and lastly: I do hereby nominate and appoint my said son, Henry Cary whole and sole executor of this my last will and testament.

In Witness Whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal this 27th day of January, Anno Dom. 1716.

Henry Cary (Seal bearing arms and crest of
Cary of Devon)

Signed, sealed, published and declared in
the presence of:

Robt Philipson
Miles Cary
Richard Cary

At a Court held for Warwick County on Thursday, the first of September 1720, this Will was presented in Court by Henry Cary, jun^{r} the Executor, who made oath thereto, and being proved by the oaths of Miles Cary and Richard

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Cary, two of the witnesses thereto, is admitted to record and is recorded in the county records.

Test: Richard Cary
Cl. Cur."

(Pages 170–171, "The Virginia Carys.")

"THE FOREST" AND "AMPTHILL"

"The immigrant's second son, Captain Henry Cary, the builder, inherited and lived upon the plantation in the interior of Warwick, known as 'The Forest.' His enterprising son, of the same name, was one of the pioneers to take up wilderness lands in the upper valley of James River, and, removing his own residence to the head of navigation near the Falls, where the city of Richmond was soon to grow, there built Ampthill House.

Ampthill House, built by Henry Cary in 1732, still (1919) stands on the brim of the river valley about seven miles below Manchester, on the Richmond-Petersburg turnpike. It looks over a characteristic James River bottom which yields bountiful crops of corn, now cultivated by a single tractor instead of a troop of negroes. Some distance downstream, but within sight of the house, is the skeleton of the mill which was erected during the nineteenth century on the foundation of that of the eighteenth. Across the river, on the Henrico shore, is the Randolph place, 'Wilton.' While lacking repair, the house is a notable example of Henry Cary's Flemish bond brickwork, substantial timbering and oak paneling. Except 'Elmwood,' it is the only Virginia house extant which was inhabited by the immigrant Miles Cary's family in the eighteenth century. For a century past it has been owned by the families of Temple and Watkins, who crowd the two graveyards on the place.

This 'Ampthill' was apparently named, immediately, for a plantation of that name in Warwick which belonged to Henry Cary and afterwards to Miles Cary of 'Peartree Hall'; this in turn was undoubtedly named by some former owner, doubtless a Bedfordshire man who brought with him to Virginia memories of the royal manor, famous for its park of ancient oaks, and the fact that there the repudiated Queen Katherine of Aragon lived while her divorce was pending (cf. Shakespeare Henry VIII, act IV, sc. I.). The English Ampthill now belongs to the family of Russell, Dukes of Bedford, one of whom has derived from it the title by which

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Home of Henry Cary – Ampthill House – Built in 1732

Permission of "The Virginia Carys"

[illegible]

[illegible]

he is known. There is another Ampthill in Virginia, the house built about 1790, on some of Archibald Cary's lands in Cumberland, by Randolph Harrison (pps. 85-88, "The Virginia Carys")."

(Since the above description of "Ampthill" was written, the place has been sold (1927) to the DuPonts, who have a factory located there. The house itself was given to Mr. Hunsdon Cary, who moved it intact to another site on the James River where he and his family now live. The wall paneling is just the same; rooms, as they formerly were. The only change made was in the connection or galleries between the ball room and the house; also, between the kitchen and the house. M.F.W. 1932.)

THE REBIRTH OF OLD SOUTHERN MANSIONS

"Another old house which has very lately been restored is Ampthill, seat of Archibald Cary who was the son of Henry Cary, a mighty builder in Williamsburg, and it was Henry who built Ampthill around 1730 or about the same time that William Byrd built Westover. Ampthill used to stand in Chesterfield County, opposite Richmond, near where the historic Appomattox joins the James. Just across the river still stands "Wilton," a seat of the Randolphs, not quite so old.

The site of Ampthill is now a factory for rayons. By the courtesy of the DuPonts, who bought the land for the factory, the old house was presented to Hunsdon Cary, a lawyer of Richmond and a descendant of another son of Henry Cary, Miles by name.

Hunsdon Cary has reerected the old house, brick by brick, on a hill overlooking the James River, on the other side, above Richmond. In the transfer he has preserved extraordinarily well the character of the mansion with its checkerwork of glazed headers in the walls, typical of all the Tidewater architecture of the middle of the eighteenth century and the interior full dress of severely simple paneling of the hall and the great rooms on the lower floor.

The principal liberties taken are the connecting up with 'hyphens' of the solid square wings which were detached as at 'Carter's Grove,' one of them being a grand ballroom and the other a kitchen, and the ingenious insertion in the thickness of one of the great chimneys of a private stairway."

Henry Cary

III HENRY^7 CARY (*Henry*^{6}, *Miles*^{5}, *John*^{4}, *William*^{3}, *Richard*^{2}, *William*^{1}), b. 1675(?); d. 1749; of Williamsburg and later of "Warwick" in Henrico County (Chesterfield).

> "Educated at William and Mary College, one of its earliest students. He carried on his father's business as a contracting builder and constructed the Brafferton Building, 1732 (probably), and (certainly) the President's house and the chapel of William and Mary College, 1729-1732 ("W. & M. Quar." I, p. 137; XI, p. 174),* as well as a number of churches and court houses, among others, St. Paul's, Hanover, 1719, and St. John's, Hampton, 1727 ("W. & M. Quar." XX, p. 170) ("Tyler's Cradle of the Republic," p. 250).**
>
> "In this construction of public buildings he was more fortunate than his father, as much of his work still stands to testify to his art, while successive fires have destroyed all identifiable monuments of his father."
>
> "He was Justice of the Peace in Warwick Co. as late as 1727, but had moved to Williamsburg after his father's death and there was vestryman of Bruton Church." ("W. & M. Quar." III, p. 175-180),*** and in 1726, Keeper of the Magazines. In 1730 he docked the entail and sold 'The Forest' to Colonel Wilson Cary of 'Richneck' (Hening IV, 307; VII, 440), acquiring in lieu of it 12,000 acres on Willis Creek,

---

*The building of the Chapel of William and Mary College was awarded to Henry Cary, father of Archibald and Judith Cary, and the original contract signed by him was preserved at the college until a few years ago when it disappeared suddenly ("W. and M. Quar.," Vol. XI, p. 175).

**"W. & M. Quar.," Vol. XX, p. 170. Elizabeth City Co. Records. Church: At a Court held the 17th January 1727. "It is agreed by the minister, Church wardens and Court to furnish Mr. Henry Cary with wood, at the rate of six pence p. load, to burn bricks for the church, from the school land."

***Henry Cary, Vestryman of Bruton Church, Williamsburg, Va. ("Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia," Vol. I, page 178, by Bishop Meade).

> then in Henrico (afterwards Goochland and Cumberland and Buckingham). In 1736 he purchased from William Byrd 306 acres at the mouth of Falling Creek in Henrico (afterwards Chesterfield), and there on the upland established a flouring mill about which grew up a village which he called 'Warwick.' He had removed his residence to Henrico in 1727 and, though he lived later at 'Ampthill,' usually described himself thenceforth as 'of Warwick,' or 'of the Parish of Dale.'
>
> In 1733-34 he was High Sheriff of Henrico. He was doubtless buried at 'Ampthill,' but no stone marks his grave. Many of his descendants, Bells, Randolphs, Pages, Harrisons were long seated on his lands in Cumberland and Buckingham Counties. (Buckingham Co. was cut off from Albemarle Co. in 1761)."

Md. (1) 1710(?) Sarah Sclater (b. 1695(?); d. 1719 (ante); dau. of Rev. James Sclater, incumbent of Charles River Parish, York County.

Children:

1 Mary^8, d. "a child." (The Bruton Parish register shows that she was buried there in January 1724).

2 Doyley^8, b. 1712; d. ante 1734, o. s. p.

The name Doyley is a puzzle.

The Rev. Cope Doyley was incumbent of Hampton (Elizabeth City) 1687-1697, and of Bruton (Williamsburg) 1697-1702, when he died ("Bishop Meade," I, 231, 149).

He left young sons, Charles and Cope, who on their father's death were committed to the care of Henry Tyler, Sheriff of York, because they had no relations in Virginia. (See "York, O. B." September 24, 1702; "Va. Mag." XIII, 300.) Cope Doyley was a landowner in Warwick (Quit Rent Rolls, 1704), and it is probable that Henry Cary or his Sclater wife had affectionate relations with him, but it does not appear why they should name for him their eldest son, born ten years after Mr. Doyley's death. Doyley Cary was witness to a deed from Richard Page to John Blair, dated July 31, 1730, which was recorded in York, then disappeared.

3 Henry^8 Cary, b. Nov. 3, 1714; d. 1734, o. s. p.

(The younger brother Henry died 1734, leaving a will bequeathing his property to his father, and his father's will names the two slaves which the Rev. James Sclater had bequeathed to Doyley and Henry, with remainder to the survivor, thus indicating what was the property his son Henry had to leave and his survivorship of his brother.)

("The Ampthill" Bible has an entry in the hand of Archibald Cary: "Henry Cary, father of Archibald Cary, had by his first wife a daughter and two sons, who died before they came of age, viz, Doyley Cary, b. July 3, 1712, and Henry Cary, b. Nov. 3, 1714." The will of the Rev. James Sclater, dated 1721, gives the clew to the name of the first wife in legacies to his two Cary grandsons.)

James Sclater was incumbent of Charles (formerly Pocoson) Parish in York County from 1686 to 1724. His children are enumerated in the parish register. In the lack of other records it appears from the known marriages of the other daughters that Henry Cary's wife was the fourth child, Sarah. Col. John Cary of Back River and his son, Capt. Miles Cary of Campbell, both married Sclaters of this family ("The Virginia Carys," pages 88-89).

HENRY[7] Cary, md. (2) 1719 Anne Edwards (daughter of John Edwards of Surry); b. ——; d. about 1740.

Henry Cary testified by his entry in the "Ampthill" Bible that his second wife was Anne Edwards. The evidence for the foregoing identification of the mother of Col. Archibald Cary, establishes his kinship with the Revolutionary colleague, Benjamin Harrison, in the will of John Edwards, dated Aug. 12, 1712, and proved May 20, 1713 ("Surry Will Book," V, 147), naming with other children his third son Benjamin and his daughter Anne, then unmarried; followed by the will of this Benjamin Edwards, dated Nov. 6, 1721, and proved Nov. 21, 1722 ("Surry Will Book," VI, 422), the witnesses to which are Anne Cary, Henry Cary and Dr. Archibald Blair, evidently Benjamin Edward's sister, brother-in-law and physician.

John Edwards and William his brother, who was Clerk of the

General Court in 1688 and afterwards of the Council, were the third generation of a family of ancient planters, the first of whom was before 1624 seated in Surry where they still persist.

(See Keith, "Ancestry of Benjamin Harrison," 50 and "W. & M. Quar.," XV, 79.)

Children:

4 Anne[8], b. 1720; d. infant. (She was buried in Bruton Church, 1720.)

5 Archibald[8], b. 1721 of "Ampthill." (For complete record see "The Virginia Carys.") Being a prominent citizen of that day and a brother to Judith Cary, we give a short sketch of him. (See pages 53-57.)

6 JUDITH[8] Cary, b. August 12, 1726; d. April 16, 1798; md. 1744, David Bell of "Belmont" on the James River in Buckingham Co. (This marriage spread the Cary blood and name among a numerous progeny; Gists, Blairs, Langhornes, Harrisons, Estes, Folks, Rice and their descendants, who settled in Virginia, Kentucky, Tennessee, Missouri, Maryland and other states.) (Of whom further.)

7 Sarah[8] Cary, b. 1729; md. 1748 to Alexander Spiers. (Alexander Spiers was a Scotch merchant and returned to his home in Glasgow in 1750, taking his wife with him. She never returned to Virginia but is reputed to have died, s. p.)

HENRY[7] Cary, md. (3), Elizabeth Brickenhead in 1741(?) s. p. She survived her husband and was living in Williamsburg in 1750 when she made a will which was proved in Chesterfield, October 10, 1751 ("Will Book," I, page 149). By this she left legacies to "Mrs. Judith Bell," "Mrs. Sarah Spiers," "Anne, daughter of Archibald Cary," and the bulk of her property to "John Brickenhead, Peruke maker in Old Street, near St. Luke's Church, London." (This last may be a clue to her maiden name of which no definite record remains.)

(Sources: (1) The Ampthill Family Bible. (2) The will of Henry Cary, 1748. (3) Miller, V, page 6, Call. 28; (4) Gleanings from public records of York, Henrico and Chesterfield Counties, Va.; page 91, "The Virginia Carys.")

"Will Book, Chesterfield County, Virginia." (No. I, Page 36.)

"In the name of God, Amen, I, Henry Cary of the Parish of Dale in the County of Henrico, being at this time of perfect, Sound and disposing Mind and Memory, Thanks be to Almighty God and withal considering the Certainty of Death and the uncertainty of that great and important Change, do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in Manner and Form following:—

Impress: I recommend my soul to Almighty God in a well grounded Hope and confidence that through the Fullness of His Mercy and the Merits of His Son, I shall stand at the Resurrection on His Right Hand and My Body I commit to the care of my Executor hereinafter named to be by him decently interred at his Discretion.

Item, whereas, by a certain contract of Marriage entered into with my loving wife, Elizabeth Cary before espousals, I engaged to leave her one thousand pounds sterling money to be paid her in case she should Survive me, by my Executors in lieu of and in full compensation of dower, I do, therefore, give and bequeath unto my said wife, Elizabeth Cary, the said sum of one thousand pounds Sterling to be paid her by my Executor in lieu of and in full compensation of her Dower.

I, further more, give and bequeath unto my wife Elizabeth the sum of two hundred and twenty pounds Curr't Money to be paid her by my Executor within one year after my Decease being in Consideration of the like Sum by me heretofore received for the sale of her house in the city of Williamsburgh. I, further, lend my wife, Elizabeth Cary the use of all household goods and Plats I rec'd with her in Marriage that shall be found at the time of my Decease to enjoy the same during her natural life and after her Decease the same to return to my son Archibald Cary, my heir at law. I, likewise, give to my wife, Elizabeth Cary, a Negro Man Slave named James, which I received with her in Marriage to be her absolute property and at her disposal, I, also, lend my said wife Elizabeth Cary the use of my Negro wench, named Flora, during the natural life.

Item: Whereas, in Consideration of a Marriage heretofore had and Solemnized between David Bell and my Daughter Judith, I have put the said David Bell in the Enjoyment and possession of three thousand acres of land situate lying and being upon Hatchers Creek in the County of Albemarle

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

being part of a larger tract, as also, of the following slaves, to wit (15, naming them) together with all the stock of hogs, cattle, horses, mares, utinsils of husbandry and all other materials upon the said plantation at the time I so put him in Possession thereof, all the singular and the said land and tenements, goods, chattles to hold and enure to the said David Bell and his wife, my daughter Judith, and the heirs of her body under the conditions, limitations and resolutions hereinafter expressed to wit: (Will next makes special and generous provision for grandson, Henry Bell, being only grandchild mentioned).

Item: I give and bequeath to my son-in-law, Alexander Spiers, Three thousand acres of land now in his possession, the boundary line whereof to begin at my upper line above Stills Quarter, etc. Also, slaves, cattle, horses, etc., including a negro wench named Sarah and a negro girl named Nell, which two negroes my daughter Sarah, now wife of the said Alexander Spiers took into her care and possession at the time of her marriage.

Item: I do give and bequeath unto my son Archibald Cary all the residue of my estate both real and personal of what nature and quality soever and wheresoever lying, found or dispensed, he paying all my legacies and just debts."

"(Signed) Henry Cary (L.A.)

Witnesses: Thos Mosely
Rob't Easley
John Allday, Junior."

Also makes Archibald his executor. Executed May 27, 1748.

ARCHIBALD CARY

Archibald Cary of "Ampthill," in the County of Chesterfield, has a will recorded in Will Book 4, page 420, Chesterfield County.

It is dated Feb. 12, 1787, and has two or more codicils dated Feb. 19 and 21, 1787. An inventory and appraisement of his estate was filed April 17, 1787.

ARCHIBALD^8 CARY (*Henry*^{7}, *Henry*^{6}, *Miles*^{5}, *John*^{4}, *William*^{3}, *Richard*^{2}, *William*^{1}), b. 1721, d. 1787; of "Ampthill" in Chesterfield County. He was a brother of Judith Cary (who married David Bell through whom we trace our lineage). Archibald Cary, collateral to our line, was a most prominent citizen

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

of his day, and his marriage to Mary Randolph, a descendant of Pocohontas, may be interesting to many readers. We give a brief history of him. The complete history is recorded in "The Virginia Carys," pages 91-95, and in "Archibald Cary of 'Ampthill,' Wheelhorse of the Revolution," by Robert K. Brock (8vo. Richmond, Va. 1937; a biography).

> "Born in Williamsburg, he was probably named for his father's friend and physician, Dr. Archibald Blair, though not of kin. He was educated at William and Mary College. When he came of age in 1742 his father vested him with the property known as Buckingham, 4,132 acres of land on Willis Creek, then in Goochland (Deed Book, IV, 95, and Hening, VII, 440), and there he entered public life. He was Justice of Peace 1747 and sat as a Burgess for Goochland 1748-49. On the organization of Cumberland County in 1749 to include his lands, he was in the first Commission of the Peace and a vestryman of St. James, Southam parish. Later, in 1750, he became of Ampthill on his father's death and removed to Chesterfield. He extended his father's manufacturing interests, maintained the flouring mills at Warwick, established a ropery, developed the deposits of limonite iron ore on his lands in Buckingham, and set up a furnace and foundry at Falling Creek, where in 1622 the first such venture had been made in the colony. (Brock, Va. His. Soc. Collections, VII, 51, says that in 1876 he identified the sites of both furnaces, that of 1622 as well as that of 1760, by remnants of slag in the soil.)
>
> In local community affairs he was progressive; as Justice of Peace (long Presiding Magistrate and County Lieutenant) he advocated the construction of roads and bridges; privately he imported pure-bred cattle, which found their way into the valley of Virginia and in time into Kentucky, carrying with them the name 'Cary's stock' (W. M. Quar., XXVI, 167). An uncompromising member of the Established Church, as a magistrate he prosecuted the Baptists ('Va. Mag.,' XI, 416); and after disestablishment was with his kinsmen, Colonel Wilson-Miles Cary and Judge Richard Cary, a delegate to the convention of 1785 which organized the incorporated Episcopal Church of Virginia. In 1756 he succeeded to the seat in the Assembly for Chesterfield, and at once took active part in the organization of the colony against the French invasion then expected. Thenceforth, until his death, he represented Chesterfield continu-

ously. By 1762 he had taken the place in the Assembly of his great-uncle, Miles Cary, being Chairman of the Committee of Public Claims, a post he held during the remainder of the colonial period. In 1764 he was one of the committee of nine which prepared the memorials to the King and Lords and Commons against Grenville's determination to impose stamp taxes, but, in 1765 he voted with the conservatives against Patrick Henry's fiery resolutions.

He took a leading role in the Revolution of Virginia; he signed the Associations of 1769, 1770 and 1774; in 1773 he became a member of the Committee of Correspondence and was in all the Conventions of 1775. In the Convention of 1776 he was Chairman of the Committees, so that 'it was from his lips that the words of the resolution of independance, of the declaration of rights, and of the first constitution of Virginia first fell upon the public ear.' At home he was Chairman also of the county Committee of Safety for Chesterfield ('W. & M. Quar.,' V, 102). On the organization of the State government he became Speaker of the Senate and died holding that office. He had subscribed liberally to the Revolution in money as well as in influence. Thus in January 1781 he calls the Governor's attention ('Col. Va. State Papers,' I, 4,710) to the fact that there is due him by government lbs. 40,000 on one account and lbs. 18,000 'for my propositions towards raising the 3,000 men.' While these figures were in Virginia depreciated currency, not sterling, they represented large values. In this situation, on April 30 of the year, his mills at 'Warwick' and 'Falling Creek' were destroyed by Benedict Arnold. (See Arnold's report of May 12, 1781, to Sir Henry Clinton, in 'Tarleton Campaigns in North America, 1781,' 337.) Although a large landholder (according to the land and tax books, he died seized of 2,180 acres in Chesterfield, with 36 slaves; 4,992 acres in Cumberland with 189 slaves and 7,000 acres in Buckingham with 41 slaves), yet, as a consequence of his sacrifices, he found himself in straitened circumstances at the end of his life.

By tradition he is called 'Old Iron,' but whether with reference to his furnace or his character does not appear. He had indeed developed a peremptory disposition, as witness his celebrated message to Patrick Henry in 1776 [Wirt, 'Life of Patrick Henry (1836),' 223], and the subsequent description of him as the 'Old Bruiser' [Rowland, 'George Mason,' I, 334; Greene, 'Nathaniel Greene (1871),'

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

III, 506.]; but, on the other hand, General Washington, though eleven years his junior, maintained an affectionate relation with him, calling him 'Archy' (Ford, 'Writings of Washington,' II, 428). His courtesy and genial hospitality were a part of him.

His reputation being confined to Virginia, the immediate memorial of his fame was his name, given to a street in Richmond. No stone marks his grave; indeed, the place of burial is not known. Tradition has it that he was buried in the cellar of 'Ampthill' House, where his 'hant' is still seen by the negroes. (See the eloquent appreciation in 'Grigsby's Virginia Convention of 1776,' 90, and a brief notice in 'Appleton's Cyclo. Am. Biog.,' I, 548.) His correspondence and personal papers were destroyed, so that material is lacking for a 'Life.' There is in existence a pleasant portrait of him by the elder Peale (pages 91-92, 'Va. Carys'). Married 1744, Mary Randolph, b. 1727; d. 1781, dau. of Col. Richard Randolph of 'Curles.' "

Children:

1 Anne^9, b. 1745; d. 1789; md. Col. Thomas Mann Randolph, b. 1741; d. 1794, "Tuckahoe."
2 Mary^9, b. 1747; d. infans.
3 Jane^9, b. 1751; d. 1774; md. 1767 to Thomas Isham Randolph of "Ben Lomond" in Goochland, son of Isham Randolph of "Dungeness."

(From this marriage descended the Harrisons of "Clifton" and the Hutchinsons of St. Louis, Missouri. It was the older sister of this Thomas Isham Randolph who was the mother of Thomas Jefferson. (See "W. & M. Quar.," VIII, 122, 263.)

4 Sarah^9, 1753-1773; md. Archibald Bolling of Goochland, a younger son of the second John Bolling of Cobbs, and a grandson of Archibald Blair. Sally Cary was the first of his four wives. (See the notice of him in Robertson's "Pocahontas and Her Descendants".)
5 ELIZA^9, d. ——. Infans.
6 Henry^9, b. 1757; d. 1758.
7 Mary^9, b. 1766-1797; md. 1782 to Major Carter Page of "The Fork," Cumberland County. (For the descendants of this marriage and Dr. Mann Pages's correspondence about the "Cary fortune" see "Page Genealogy of the Page Family, 1893," pages 108 and 120. Most of the "Ampthill" heirlooms passed to the Pages.)

8 Elizabeth[9], 1770(?); md. 1787 to Robert Kincaid of Manchester. (This Elizabeth, or Betsy, was not entered in the Ampthill Bible. After her mother's death and the marriage of her next older sister she assumed, though still a child, the management of her father's household and thereby won his warm affection, as appears by his will. The codicils disclose, however, that her father strongly disapproved of her intended marriage to Robert Kincaid and sought to prevent it. A notice in the "Virginia Gazette" shows that the marriage took place a few weeks after Colonel Archibald Cary's death. There were Kincaid and Irving descendants.)

Sources: (1) The "Ampthill" family Bible; (2) The Will of Archibald Cary, 1787.

NOTE: At the death of Colonel Archibald Cary of Ampthill, the male line of the second son of the immigrant became extinct, but the descendants of the marriage of his granddaughter, Virginia Randolph, dau. of Thomas Mann Randolph of Tuckahoe, with Wilson Jefferson Cary of Carysbrook, carries on the blood of this line in the Cary name (pages 91, 95 "The Va. Carys)."

Robertson's "Pocahontas and Her Descendants."

Pocahontas, b. 1595; d. 1617 at Gravesend, England; md. John Rolfe, April 1614, who was first Secretary and Recorder General of Va.; b. at Heacham, England, 1585; d. at James City, Va. 1623. (Pocahontas was his second wife.)

Tom Rolfe, b. 1615; d. 16—; md. Jane Poythress.

Jane Rolfe, d. 1678; md. Col. Robert Bolling.

John Bolling of "Cobbs," b. 1676; d. 1729, member of Burgess; md. Mary Kennon; had one son and five daughters.

Jane Bolling, b. 1703; d. 1766; md. Col. Richard Randolph, b. 1690; d. 1748; Burgess and Treasurer of Va.

Mary Randolph, b. 1727; d. 1781; md. Col. Archibald Cary of "Ampthill," b. 1721; d. 1787.

IV JUDITH[8] CARY (*Henry*[7], *Henry*[6], *Miles*[5], *John*[4], *William*[3], *Richard*[2], *William*[1]), b. Aug. 12, 1726, in Henrico County, Virginia; d. April 16, 1798; md. 1744 in Henrico County to David Bell, b. about 1716; d. Nov. 8, 1806. "Judith Cary lived and died near Lynchburg and is buried there." (See "Marshall Family," by W. M. Paxton, page 297; "Colonial Families of U. S.," by MacKenzie, Vol. II, page 416; Will Book, No. 1, page 36, Chesterfield Co., Va., Will executed May 27, 1748.) (Chesterfield County was cut off from Henrico County in 1749.)

David Bell came to America prior to the Indian Wars and was appointed captain in the French and Indian War of 1755. ("Bell

Family in America," by Wm. H. Clemens, page 5; "The Virginia Carys," page 90; "Virginia Magazine of Hist. and Biog.," Vol. II, page 39, gives muster roll of Captain David Bell's Company May 12, 1756. David Bell is spoken of as from Scotland.)

Children:

1 Henry Cary[9] Bell, b. Nov. 11, 1745, in Henrico Co.; md. June 12, 1773, to Rebecca Harrison of Va. He was lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. Children:

  i Rebecca[10] Bell, md. Mr. Branch. Child:

    1 Rebecca Bell[11] Branch of Washington, D. C. (Miss Branch has taken a great interest in this genealogy and has supplied many interesting letters and valuable information. M.F.W.)

  ii Harrison[10] Branch, moved to Mo. about 1855.

  iii A daughter[10], whose daughter[11], md. Mr. Alfred Jones of Mo.

(Note: "My niece, Mrs. A. W. Jones, has asked me to send you Judith Cary's picture, or "Lady Bell" as she was always called on account of her great beauty and aristocratic carriage." Rebecca Bell Branch.)

2 Judith Cary[9] Bell, b. 1750; d. 1833; md. Col. Nathaniel Gist of Va., Revolutionary officer; son of Christopher Gist of Maryland; Col. in Continental Line during the Revolution; captured at Charleston, May 12, 1780, returned Jan. 1, 1781. Nathaniel Gist had large grants of land for worthy service; moved to Kentucky. Children:

  i Henry Cary[10] Gist.

  ii Thos. Cecil[10] Gist; md. Miss Barbour.

  iii Sarah Howard[10] Gist, b. 1780; md. U. S. Senator Jesse Bledsoe of Ky.

  iv Ann[10] Gist; md. Col. Nathaniel Hart of Ky.

  v A daughter[10], who md. Dr. Boswell of Lexington, Ky.

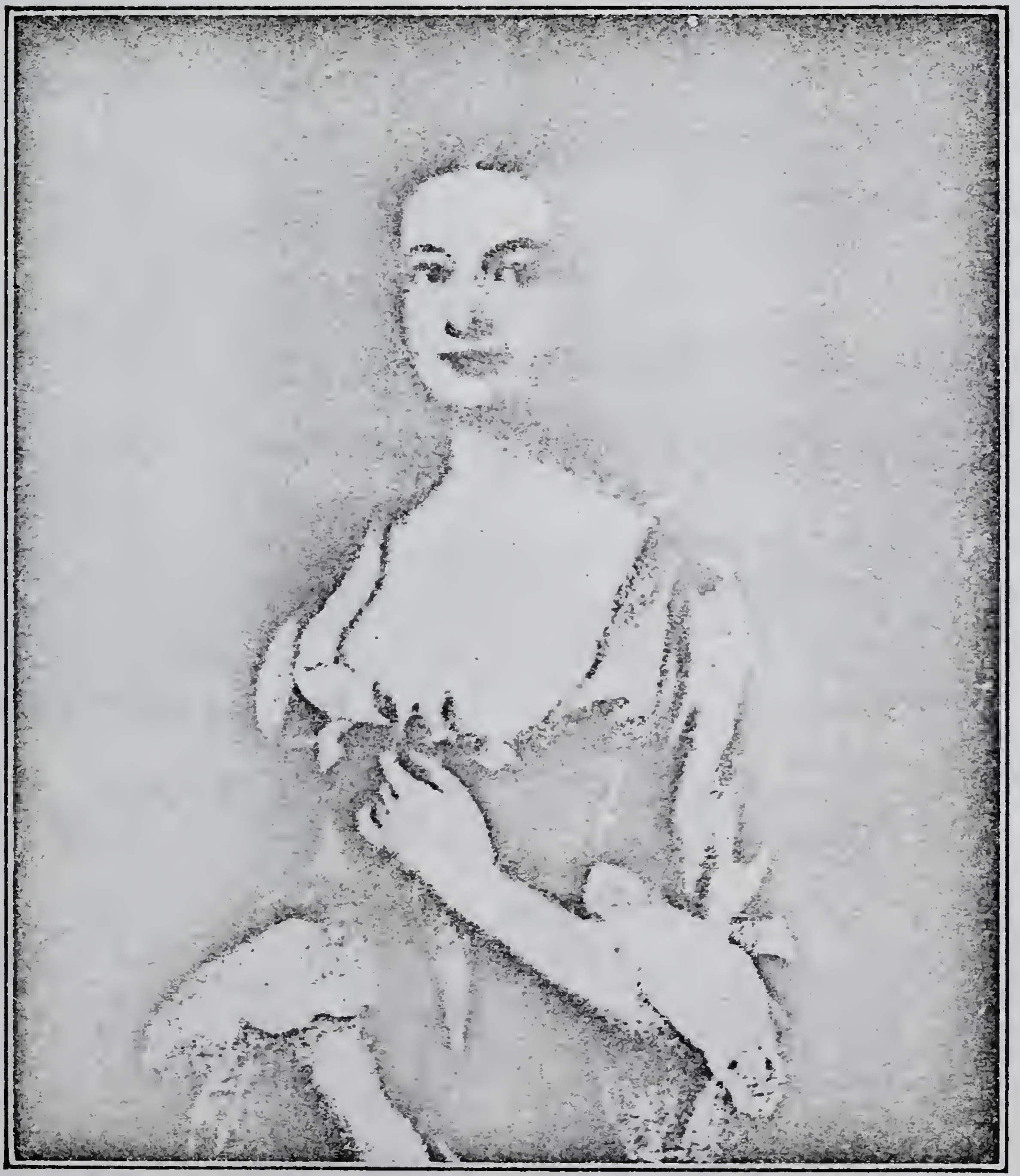
  vi Elizabeth Violet[10] Gist, b. 1793; d. 1876; md. July 22, 1812, to Francis Preston Blair, b. Sept. 12, 1791, at Abington, Va. Children:

    1 Francis Preston[11] Blair.

    2 Montgomery[11] Blair; md. Mary E. Woodrow. Children:

      i Minna[12] Blair.

      ii Woodbury[12] Blair.



Judith Cary (Mrs. David Bell), 1726–1798

The original painting of Judith Cary Bell by Copley is in the possession of Major Gist Blair, Washington, D. C. The white rose in her hand is the emblem of the Cary family, as shown in the Cary Coat of Arms (Permission).

[illegible]

[illegible]

iii Gist[12] Blair of Washington, D. C. (an outstanding, distinguished American citizen. M.F.W.).

Elizabeth Violet[10] Gist, md. (2) to General Charles Scott of Ky.; sans issue.

(See "Va. Mag. of Hist. and Biog., "Vol. VII, page 13; Chart of "Gist-Cary Family Tree," published 1903, by Richard Self, St. Paul, Minn. (Information on Henry Cary[9] Bell and Judith Cary[9] Bell was given by Miss Rebecca Bell Branch[11] and Major Gist Blair.[12])

vii Maria Cecil[10] Gist; md. Benjamin Gratz of Lexington, Ky.

3 Sarah[9] Bell, b. Aug. 24, 1754; md. Apr. 30, 1774, to John Maurice Langhorne; b. Oct. 8, 1751; d. Mar. 14, 1784; captain in French and Indian Wars. Children:

i Maurice[10] Langhorne, b. Feb. 10, 1755; md. (1) Nancy Johnson; md. (2) —— Brooks.

ii David Bell[10] Langhorne, b. Dec. 14, 1776; soldier in War of 1812.

iii John Trotter[10] Langhorne, b. Jan. 4, 1779; md. Elizabeth Baxter Payne, b. Nov. 20, 1798 (dau. of Col. Duval Payne and Hannah Brent). Children:

1 Elizabeth[11], b. Oct. 23, 1816; md. William Green.
2 Maurice[11], b. Aug. 6, 1819; md. Eve A. Grieffe.
3 Sarah Bell[11], b. Nov. 17, 1821; md. Henry Waller.

iv Elizabeth Trotter[10] Langhorne, b. July 11, 1782; md. Hugh Brent, Sr., b. Jan. 18, 1773.

Sarah[9] Bell, md. (2) Cary Harrison. Child:

i Judith Cary[10] Harrison, b. July 25, 1790; md. Dr. John Fry (son of the celebrated teacher Joshua Fry).

(Note: The Carys and Harrisons had intermarried before. For fuller information on descendants see "Marshall Family," by William M. Paxton, pages 297-98; "Colonial Families of U. S.," by George Norbury MacKenzie, page 416.)

There are many famous descendants of Sarah Bell[9] Langhorne and also Sarah Bell[9] Harrison.

4 Elizabeth Cary[9] Bell, b. about 1758 in Chesterfield Co., Va.; d. in Kentucky 1825; md. May 21, 1776, to Daniel Bates, son of James Bates and Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix; son of John Bates and Susannah

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

(Fleming), son of John, son of George, son of John Bates, b. 1598 in Hotten, England; d. 1666; a resident of Middletown, Bruton Parish, Va., at time of death (page 73, "Bates Family in Va. and Mo."); md. Elizabeth —— about 1623; he was a merchant in Co. with Abraham Piercey's Hundred, opposite Jamestown on James River. Will proved in York Co., Va. in 1666 and names a wife Elizabeth and sons and daughters (of whom further).

Note: Major Gist Blair of Washington, D.C., has the original portrait of Judith Cary painted by Copley. He also owns the French grammar which David Bell used when at school in Edinburgh, Scotland, with his name in his own handwriting. We have seen both the picture of Judith Cary and the French grammar of David Bell. David Bell was Scotch and a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses. He and his wife were given "Belmont" by Archibald Cary, brother of Judith. ("Her father left her much land in Buckingham Co. on which "Belmont" should have been built P.M.E.). (The above information was given to us in a letter from Major Gist Blair in 1928. M.F.W.)

"Bedford City, Va., Nov. 30, 1908.

Miss Annebel Moore,
Brownsville, Tennessee.

Dear Miss Moore:

I have just seen a record of a deed in 1779 from Henry Bell of the county of Buckingham and Parish of Tillotson to his brother, David Bell of the same county and Parish, conveying 1,000 acres of land in this (Bedford) County.

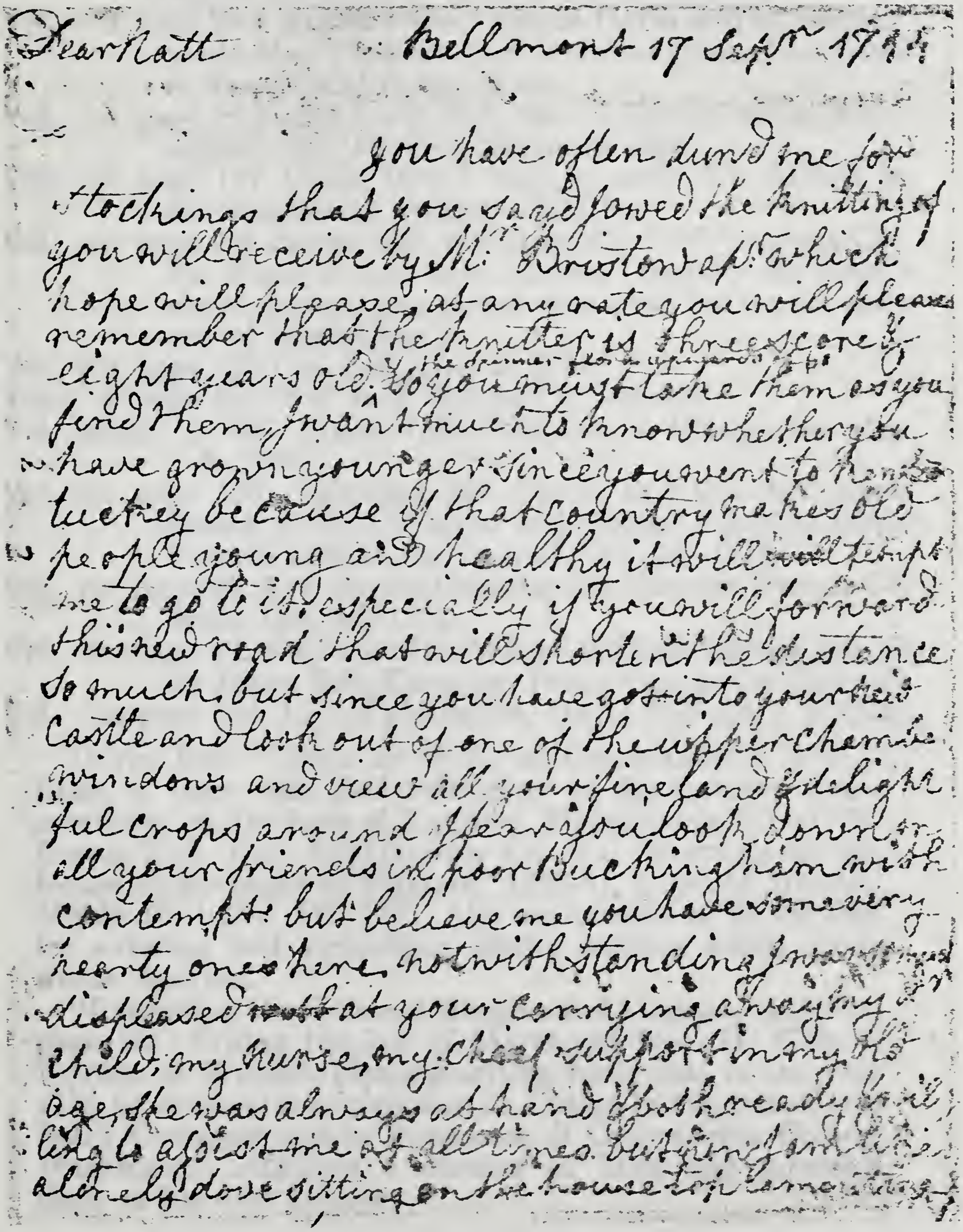
The deed is witnessed by "Daniel Bates," "Eliz^a Bates" and "Judith Cary Bell."

The circumstances show affiliation between the Bell, Bates and Cary families.

The city of Lynchburg is in Campbell County and this Co. was cut off from Bedford Co. in 1782. The land conveyed by the deed referred to is in Campbell Co.

. . . David Bell married Judith Cary. Their daughter Sarah, married Mr. John Maurice Langhorne.

Very truly yours,
(Signed) R. D. Buford"



Dear Natt   Bellmont 17 Sepr 17[illegible]

you have often dund me for
stockings that you sayed fowed the knitting of
you will receive by Mr Briston ap[illegible] which
hope will please, at any rate you will please
remember that the knitter is threescore &
eight years old. & the drummer [illegible] So you must take them as you
find them, I want much to know whether you
have grown younger since you went to Kentuckey
because if that country makes old
people young and healthy it will ~~will~~ tempt
me to go to it, especially if you will forward
this new road that will shorten the distance
so much, but since you have got into your new
Castle and look out of one of the upper chamber
windows and view all your fine land & delight-
ful crops around I fear you look down on
all your friends in poor Buckingham with
contempt: but believe me you have some very
hearty ones here, notwithstanding I was very
displeased ~~not~~ at your carrying away my
child, my nurse, my chief support in my old
age, she was always at hand & both ready & willing
to assist me at all times. but now I am like
a lonely dove sitting on the house top [illegible]

Letter from Judith Cary Bell to Col. Nathaniel Gist
(Photostat by P. M. Estes. Presented to us by Joseph W. Folk)

DAVID BELL

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography"

Vol. ii page 39 A muster roll of Captain David Bell's Company made May 12, 1756. List of names given. Va. troops in French and Indian Wars.

Vol. vii page 13 Judith Cary Bell, dau. of David Bell of Buckingham Co., married Nathaniel Gist.

Vol. vii page 147 David Bell 5 head of cattle Va. Militia in the Revolution. Augusta Militia.

Vol. vii page 421 James Bell, md. Aug. 25, 1759. Augusta Co., Va. Name of man only is given. (Possibly the county clerks deemed the person who paid the fee the only one of importance.)

Vol. viii page 120 Col. Bell, Dec. 2, 1794.

Vol. x page 445 Wm. Bell, Orange Co. Records.

Vol. xii-xiii. p. 427. Major John Bell died in Orange Co. May 6, 1790.

Vol. xiv page 120. "Whereas Mr. David Bell this day represented to the Governor and Council," and so forth. Council held at the Capitol, Oct. 26, 1738.

Vol. xix page 46. Rev. James Bell. Baptist Minister, Sussex Co. Wills, Oct. 15, 1778.

Vol. xx page 88. May 14, 1717. Will of William Santain proved by James Bell, Executor. Prince George Co. Records.

Vol. xx page 364. List of obituaries, David Bell. Nov. 8, 1806.

David Bell: "Index to Wills in Goochland Co. 1744," Book 4, page 482. Bell subscribes to Blackstones Commentaries on the laws of England, Philadelphia 1771-1772. Henry Bell, Esq. Buckingham Co. Va. "Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia" 1758-61, page 215 Monday March 16, I Geo. III, 1761. Also an Account of David Bell for enlisting and victualling sundry soldiers which afterwards deserted.

"Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia," 1758-61, page 161: Friday the 7th of March, 33 Geo. II, 1760. A Petition of William Fleming setting forth that in the year 1755 he received a commission as Ensign in Captain David Bell's Company and in Pursuance of Orders from Colonel Washington, recruited a number of Men and subsisted them at his own expense.

V ELIZABETH Cary^9 BELL, b. about 1758 in Chesterfield County, Virginia; d. 1825 in Kentucky; md. May 21, 1776, in Chesterfield

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

County, Virginia, to Daniel Bates, son of James Bates and Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix (both names have been given), b. July 6, 1756; d. 1801; marriage registered in Theological Seminary, Alexandria, Virginia; "Deed Book 13," page 449, May 21, 1776; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XV, pages 33-34; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XVII; "Bates Genealogy," page 73; "Nat. Cyclopaedia of American Biography," Vol. VII, pages 93 and 302, Vol. XXVIII-IX. Examine "Woods History of Albemarle Co.," Records I, V, VI, VII.

Children:

1 Judith Cary[10] Bates, b. Nov. 29, 1778; d. April 4, 1843; md. to John Friend, b. Aug. 3, 1775; d. May 12, 1830. Children:

  - i David Henry[11] Friend, b. May 1, 1797; d. May 10, 1877; md. Hendricks; lived in Huntsville, Ala.
  - ii Elizabeth B.[11] Friend, b. Dec. 29, 1798; d. July 14, 1840; md. Tyiers.
  - iii Edward Thomas[11] Friend, b. Sept. 10, 1800; d. Dec. 8, 1850; md. Ann Crook.
  - iv Daniel B.[11] Friend, b. Aug. 2, 1804; d. June 1876; md. Maria Bently. Children:
    - 1 Bettie[12], md. Dr. Crunk; they lived in Shelbyville, later in Fayetteville, Tenn. Prominent citizens. Children:
      - i Minnie[13], d. about 1896.
      - ii William[13] Friend, M. D., was on Gov. Robert Taylor's staff, d. about 1893.
    - 2 John[12] Friend, md. Ellen Gay, lived in Nashville, Tenn. Children:
      - i John[13] Osborne, M. D., grad. of Vanderbilt.
      - ii Archer[13] Trent, grad. from Ward's Seminary.
      - iii Powahattan[13].
      - iv Pocahontas[13].
    - 3 Nannie[12].
    - 4 Efford[12].
  - v Judith C.[11] Friend, b. Aug. 2, 1806.
  - vi Phebe Ann[11] Friend, b. Nov. 7, 1808; d. Sept. 13, 1830.
  - vii John Nathaniel[11] Friend, b. Jan. 2, 1811; d. Dec. 8, 1836.

viii Charles Fleming^{11} Friend.
ix William Francis^{11} Friend (twins), b. Dec. 26, 1812; Chas.^{11}, d. Dec. 8, 1860; William^{11}, d. Aug. 16, 1840.
x Joseph Osborne^{11} Friend, b. Aug. 8, 1814.
xi Richard Bates^{11} Friend, b. March 15, 1815.
xii George Washington^{11} Friend, b. Nov. 15, 1817.
xiii Hugh Brent^{11} Friend, b. Apr. 25, 1820 (no record).

CHARLES FLEMING^{11} FRIEND, b. Dec. 26, 1812; d. Dec. 8, 1860; md. Nov. 1, 1838, Martha Jane Barbour, b. Sept. 12, 1820; d. May 26, 1866 (dau. of Dr. Edward Barbour and Jane of Banen Co., Ky.); lived in Huntsville, Ala.; then moved as pioneers to Polk Co., Mo.; Chas. Fleming grad. from Cumberland College, Lebanon; member of Cum. Pre. Ch.; went to California in 1849 in search for gold; enlisted from Mississippi in Confederate Army the same day his three sons enlisted for service under Gen. Sterling Price. After the war Mr. and Mrs. Friend and two older sons lived at Pecan Point, Ark.; both parents d. within the year.

Children:

1 Robert William^{12} Friend, b. Sept. 9, 1839; d. March 19, 1918; md. (1) Nancy Paine of Mo., b. Jan. 15, 1836; d. April 11, 1866. Children:
  i Virginia Brent^{13} Friend, b. Aug. 4, 1860; d. May 5, 1909; educated at St. Vincent's Acad. Cape Girardeau, Mo.; md. June 1896 to Dr. B. F. Chiles. Child:
    1 Virginia^{14} Chiles, b. 1900; d. May 5, 1909; drowned with her mother and uncle Eberhart in their gasoline launch in Mississippi River.
  ii Mary Emma^{13} Friend, b. Aug. 31, 1861; md. Archie Moody King of Memphis; b. Dec. 1, 1863; living at Pecan Point. Children:
    1 Brenta Friend^{14} King, b. Apr. 25, 1884; d. Nov. 6, 1890.
    2 Raymond Edward^{14} King, b. July 13, 1886; md. Floy Wilson of Memphis. Children:
      i Archie Dorothy^{15} King, b. June 15, 1910; md. Charles Glancock, Attorney in Memphis; child: Brenta^{16} King, b. Jan. 4, 1936.
      ii Edward Friend^{15} King, b. Oct. 1, 1912.
    3 Robert Moody^{14} King, b. May 28, 1888; d. Nov. 7, 1890.

4 Archie[14] King, b. Jan. 17, 1891; md. Fred Thayer of Memphis. Children:

i Fred[15] Thayer, Jr., b. about 1909; md. Mary Katherine Chiles, dau. of Teresa (Finch) Chiles and Dr. B. F. Chiles.

ii Nancy[15] Thayer, b. 1918.

iii Marylin[15] Thayer, b. 1931 in Troy, New York.

5 Charles Coefield[14] King, b. Sept. 11, 1893; served in World War with Tenn. Medical Unit.; specializing in surgery; lives in Memphis; md. 1918 to Alice Stark of Miss. Child: Charles Coefield King, Jr.[15], b. Dec. 5, 1919.

6 Frank[14], twin of Frances.

7 Frances[14] King, twin of Frank, b. Feb. 20, 1896 at Raleigh, Tenn. Frank[14], grad. Cumberland College, Lebanon Law School; practices in Memphis; enlisted in World War; d. Aug. 7, 1933; bur. in Elmwood Cem., Memphis; md. Hazel. Frances lives with her parents at Pecan Point; teacher in Memphis.

iii Martha Ann[13] Friend, b. July 14, 1865; d. Feb. 14, 1870.

Robert William[12] Friend, md. (2) July 9, 1871 to Melissa Jane Carr, b. Apr. 21, 1852; d. Dec. 8, 1904; bur. in West Union Cemetery near Cuba, Tenn. Of patriotic family, two ancestors, William Strong and William Black were soldiers in the American Revolution and were with Andrew Jackson at Battle of New Orleans in 1812. All male relatives were with a Tenn. Reg. in the War between the States.

iv Nettie Lavinia[13] Friend, b. Apr. 27, 1872; md. Jan. 28, 1892 to John Evans Uzzell, b. Nov. 27, 1864 (son of John Wesley Evans and Lavinia); lived in home at Pecan Point where parents moved to in 1848. Descendant of Sir Thomas Uzzell who came to America with Lafayette. Mrs. Uzzell was a natural musician, and received best instruction. Children:

1 John Wesley[14] Uzzell, b. Nov. 14, 1894; md. about 1930, Elaine Boone of Monticello, Ark. (descendant of Bordeaux). He grad. at Univ. of Ark.; served in World War. Child:

i Nancy Bordeaux[15] Uzzell, b. Jan. 1933.

2 Charline[14] Uzzell, b. Dec. 13, 1901; md. Jan. 8, 1924 to Walter Rowland of S. C. Child: William[15] Rowland, b. Oct. 31, 1926. Charline[14] educated in Memphis, Washington and Saddler School in New York.

v Charles William[13] Friend, b. Apr. 13, 1875; md. Nov. 21, 1901 to Katherine Finch of El Reno, Oklahoma. Children:

1 Margaret[14] Friend, b. Sept. 1902; teacher in Memphis.

2 Melissa Jane[14] Friend, b. 1904, teacher in Memphis.

3 Robert William[14] Friend, b. Nov. 7, 1907; md. Kathleen, Dec. 1936; live at Pecan Point, Ark.

4 Charles Fleming[14] Friend, b. June 23, 1916 in Memphis, Tenn.

vi Roberta[13] Friend, b. Sept. 24, 1877 at Pecan Point; attended Princeton Collegiate Institute, Princeton, Ky.; Galloway College, Ark.; Higbee School, Memphis; musical and literary talents; md. (1) May 14, 1901 to Maximillian Wilhelm Eberhart, active business man at Pecan Point; educated at Univ. of the South, Sewanee; member of the Memphis Chickasaw Guards Club; Country club; drowned May 5, 1909 in Miss. River when gasoline launch was swamped by high waves. Children:

1 Roberta Friend[14] Eberhart, b. Aug. 4, 1902; grad. Princeton 1923 with B. S. degree; md. Dec. 26, 1931 to Mary Robinson, dau. of W. L. Robinson and Norma (Wilkins) of Crawfordsville, Ark. Child: Amelia[15] Eberhart, b. Oct. 22, 1932.

2 Maximillian Wilhelm[14] Eberhart, b. March 22, 1905 in Memphis, Tenn.; attended Memphis Univ. School and Sewanee Military Academy.

3 Charles Stephen[14] Eberhart, b. June 22, 1908 in Memphis; educated in Memphis and Univ. of Ark.

Md. (2) June 26, 1912 to Davis Montgomery Biggs, b. Aug. 22, 1877 in Collierville, Tenn., son of William Willis Biggs and Martha (Whitaker); d. Nov. 18, 1929 in an automobile accident; farmer in Ark.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Children:

4 David Montgomery[14] Biggs, Jr., b. July 8, 1913 at Memphis; educated at Memphis Univ. Sc.; and Columbia Military Academy.

5 William Erle[14] Biggs, II, b. Aug. 12, 1919 in Memphis; member of Delta Sigma Frat.; S.A.E. Frat; Sons of the American Revolution.

vii Fred Lewis[13] Friend, b. Sept. 30, 1879; d. March 26, 1883; bur. in West Union Cemetery.

Note: Robert William[12] Friend (son of Charles Fleming Friend[11]) was an outstanding character in the development of Mississippi County. He settled there after the War and was a planter on a large scale. He was a Mason; member of Cumberland Presbyterian Ch.; served in Confederacy Army under Gen. Sterling Price.; postmaster at Pecan Point for 20 years.

Edward Brent[12] Friend (son of Charles Fleming[11] Friend, son of John Friend), b. Feb. 6, 1844 in Mo., served under Gen. Price in 17th Command.; late in life md. widow Elizabeth Horton Crutcher of Miss. Co.; d. June 30, 1912. Mrs. Friend lived to be in her 85th year.; no ch. Lavinia[12] Friend (dau. of Charles Fleming[11] Friend), b. Sept. 27, 1841; md. Phil Ashworth of Mo., b. Apr. 30, 1837; md. Oct. 16, 1856, left some descendants among them a Mrs. Meader[13] of Mo.; a dau. Adelia Elizabeth [14] Ashworth, b. Dec. 23, 1858.

Mrs. Roberta Friend[13] Biggs, active in historical societies; organizer and Regent of William Strong Chapter D.A.R.; member of Crittenden Co. Chapter U.D.C.; Methodist Ch.

Above information about Judith Cary Bates[10] Friend family was given by Roberta[13] (Friend) Biggs who has the Friend Family Bible (1937).

2 Sarah Langhorne[10] Bates, b. 1781; md. Oct. 13, 1801 to Joel Estes (son of Benjamin Estes and Cecelia Rebecca Thorp), b. Jan. 22, 1780; d. Aug. 16, 1833 near Waverly, Tenn. (Complete family lineage given on pages 150-178.)

3 Elizabeth Bell[10] Bates, b. about 1783; md. Sept. 15, 1801 to Dutcy Porter.

VI SARAH LANGHORNE[10] BATES (*Elizabeth Cary Bell*[9] *Bates, Judith Cary Bell*[8], *Henry*[7], *Henry*[6], *Miles*[5], *John*[4], *William*[3], *Richard*[2], *William*[1] *Cary of Bristol, England*), b. 1781 in Chesterfield County, Virginia; d. 1825 in Haywood County, Tennessee; bur.

in Haywood County; md. Oct. 13, 1801 in Chesterfield County, Virginia, to Joel Estes, son of Benjamin Estes and Cecelia Rebecca (Thorpe) or Thorp, b. Jan. 22, 1780 in Bedford County, Virginia; d. Aug. 16, 1833, near Waverly, Tennessee while en route from Virginia to his home in Haywood County, Tennessee.

(Complete record of Joel Estes on pages 150-178.)

Chesterfield Co., Va.: "I do hereby certify that the following persons were joined in Matrimony agreeable to the rules of the Baptist Church, by me. (Signed) Geo. Smith, M. C.

September the 15th, 1801, Dutcy Porter to Elizabeth B. Bates; October 13th 1801, Joel Estes to Sally L. Bates. "I hereby certify that the foregoing is a true copy from the files of Marriage License Certificates, etc., in the Clerk's office (Other names were given but only these two of the Bates family.)

Given under my hand this 5th day of July 1919.
Philip V. Cogsbill, Clerk."

Sir: "This will certify that it's by my approbation that Joel Estes applies to you for license to marry my daughter, Sally L. Bates and will justify you in issuing the same.

Eliza Bates October 12, 1801.

Test: Dutcy Porter.
John Friend.

Mr. Thomas Watkins, Clerk Chesterfield Co.
State of Virginia, County of Chesterfield."

"You will see that the names Elizabeth and Sarah are regular family names which have been contracted to 'Eliza' and 'Sally' but the ladies bearing these names usually signed themselves by their proper title." Signed, P. M. Estes.

Deed Book XIV, page 408, Chesterfield County, Virginia:

"To all people to whom these presents shall come, I, Daniel Bates of the County of Chesterfield, send greetings:

Know ye that I, the said Daniel Bates, for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which I have and bear unto my beloved wife, Elizabeth Bates, and to my daughters, Elizabeth Bell Bates and Sarah Langhorne Bates, and for divers other good causes and considerations, me hereunto moving, and for the further consideration of ten

shillings to me in hand paid by Edward Moseley, the receipt thereof I do hereby acknowledge, have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said Edward Moseley the four following negro slaves, to wit; (names them) and all their future increase.

To have and to hold all the aforesaid negroes unto the said Edward Moseley, his executors, administrators and assigns for the uses, trust and purposes following, and for no other use, trust of purposes whatsoever, that is to say, for the use, support and maintenance of my said wife, Elizabeth Bates for and during her natural life and immediately after her death to the use of Elizabeth Bell Bates and Sarah Langhorne Bates and the said, Daniel, all singular the aforesaid slaves to the said Edward Moseley, his executors, administrators and assigns for the uses and trusts above mentioned against all persons whatsoever, shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this first day of December one thousand seven hundred and ninety eight. (Signed) Daniel Bates

Signed, Sealed and Delivered
In the presence of
Sam Lockett
Francis Watkins.

Chesterfield County, April Court, 1799.
This deed was acknowledged by Daniel Bates, a party thereto and ordered to be recorded.
Teste: Thomas Watkins, Clerk."

BATES FAMILY

I **John**[1] **Bates**, b. 1598 in Hotten, England; d. 1666; a resident of Middleton (Bruton) Parish, Virginia at time of death (page 73; page 103 "Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates); md. Elizabeth —— about 1623.

Children:

1 George[2] Bates, b. 1625; d. 1677.
2 John[2] Bates, d. 1701.
3 Ann Belbie[2] Bates.
4 Alice Dean[2] Bates.

"John[1] Bates was in Virginia as early as 1624 and possibly earlier. He was a merchant in Company with Abraham Piercey at Piercey's Hundred on the south side of James River, opposite Jamestown. His will was proved in York Co., Va. 1666 and names a wife Elizabeth and sons and daughters.

II **George**[2] **Bates**, b. 1625; d. 1677; of Skimeno; md. Mary —— about 1648. His will was proved near Skimeno in York County, Virginia. They were prominent Quakers ("Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates).

Children:

1 James[3] Bates of Skimeno, b. 1650; d. 1723; md. Sarah ——. (His will proved in York Co. Feb. 7, 1723 names son James[4] to whom he leaves land in York and New Kent Co. and his mill at Skimeno, dau. Mary[4] (dead before 1738) and dau. Hannah[4] who md. Samuel Jordon.
2 John[3] Bates, b. 1655; d. 1719;
3 Mary[3] Bates.

III **John**[3] **Bates**, b. 1655; d. 1719; md. about 1684. John[3] Bates, brother of James[3] Bates, made his will which was proved in York County Dec. 25, 1719, names John[4] and Isaac[4] and daughters Hannah[4] and Ann[4] and grandsons Fleming[5], John[5] and Charles[5] Bates ("Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri").

Children:

1 John⁴ Bates, b. 1685; d. 1723.
2 Isaac⁴.
3 Hannah⁴.
4 Ann⁴.

IV JOHN⁴ BATES, b. 1685; d. 1723; md. about 1709 to Susannah Fleming, dau. of Charles Fleming of New Kent County, Virginia. Will proved in 1723 names Uncle James Bates and sons Fleming, John, Charles, James and dau. Hannah Easley, wife of Robert Easley ("Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri").

Children:

1 Fleming⁵, b. 1710; d. 1784; md. Sarah Jordon. Children:
  i Benjamin⁶.
  ii Thomas⁶, and grandchildren Edward, Mary and Sarah, all three under age. Will proved in York Co. 1784.
2 John⁵ Bates, b. 1712.
3 Charles⁵ Bates, b. 1714.
4 Hannah⁵, b. 1718, md. Robert Easley.
5 James⁵ Bates, b. Mar. 7, 1721; d. 1786.

V JAMES⁵ BATES, b. March 7, 1721; d. Nov. 9, 1786; md. Nov. 11, 1746 in Goochland County, St. James Wortham Parish, Virginia, to Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix, b. Jan. 18, 1729 in Goochland.

Children:

1 Fleming⁶ Bates, b. Nov. 22, 1747; md. Feb. 16, 1787 to Margaret McCarter, b. Jan. 2, 1763. Children:
  i Catherine H.⁷ Bates, b. Feb. 23, 1788; md. Mr. Carson.
  ii Sarah Grimes⁷ Bates, b. Jan. 2, 1790; md. Alexander Bates.
  iii Anna C.⁷ Bates, b. Jan. 25, 1795; md. A Brewer.
  iv Robert⁷ Bates, b. Nov. 19, 1792; md.
  v John McCarter⁷ Bates, b. Jan. 30, 1798; md., was a physician in Greensboro, Ala.
  vi Elizabeth Fleming⁷ Bates, b. Sept. 28, 1800 in Ala.; d. Nov. 22, 1856 in Smith Co., Miss.; md. Feb. 3, 1820 in Green Co., Ala. to Needham Watkins, b.

Nov. 30, 1794 in Duplin Co., N. C.; d. 1871 in Smith Co., Miss. Children:

1 Oscar McCarter[8] Watkins, b. July 4, 1821; md. Cornelia Hitt, Union Town, Ala. Oscar was killed in battle of Corinth, Miss. Child: Needham[9] Watkins, Jr.
2 Margaret Louise[8] Watkins, b. Sept. 30, 1823; md. James Farmer of Ala. Had two daughters[9]; d. infant; she died young, also.
3 Rufus[8] Watkins, b. Feb. 7, 1826; d. young; unmd.
4 Marshall Fleming[8] Watkins, b. Aug. 10, 1827; d. after the War; unmd.
5 John B.[8] Watkins, b. Aug. 2, 1829; unmd.
6 J. P.[8] Watkins, b. Sept. 10, 1831; unmd.
7 Francis A.[8] Watkins, b. Sept. 19, 1834; d. infant.
8 R. J. H.[8] Watkins, b. Nov. 13, 1835; unmd.
9 Sarah Ann Catherine[8] Watkins, b. May 15, 1839; md. Jan. 5, 1869 to Robert Holmes Noblin of Smith Co., Miss. Children:

    i Asie D.[9] Noblin, b. Feb. 9, 1869; unmd.
    ii Martha Elizabeth[9] Noblin, b. Sept. 30, 1870; md. 1894 to Patrick Henry Montgomery. Children:

        1 Robert Noblin[10] Montgomery, md. Laura Jean May of La.; no children.
        2 Earl[10] Montgomery, d. infant.

    iii Ottu[9] Noblin, b. May 20, 1872; d. Nov. 1929; md. (1) Aleine Barber. Children:

        1 Eunice Elizabeth[10] Noblin, md. Kent Harpole of Miss.; no children.
        2 Mildred[10] Noblin, unmd.

    Md. (2) to Susie Darden; children:

        3 R. H.[10] Noblin, md. July 9, 1938, to Bonnie Lynn.
        4 Chas. Ottu[10] Noblin, md. Sept. 1936 to Mrs. George Campbell.
        5 Lucile[10] Noblin, d. young.
        6 William M.[10] Noblin, md. Sept. 4, 1936, to Mary Fisher Vaughn.
        7 Child[10], d. infant.

    Md. (3) to Annie Luce; children:

8 Sarah King[10] Noblin, md. Aug. 1, 1937 to Joseph Norman Hutcheson of Yazoo City, Miss.
9 Asie Nell[10] Noblin, d. infant.
10 W. P.[10] Noblin, unmd.
11 Ada Elizabeth[10] Noblin, unmd.
iv Ada Beatrice[9] Noblin, b. March 6, 1874; md. 1896 to Frank White. Children:
1 Francis Melba[10] White, d. infant.
2 Beatrice Anita[10] White, b. Mar. 7, 1898; md. Edward Kersey Marsh. Children:
i Edward Kersey[11] Marsh; ii Francis[11] Marsh.
v Annie D.[9] Noblin, b. June 25, 1875; d. infant.
vi Cora Jean[9] Noblin, b. Feb. 12, 1877; d. infant.
vii Daisy Deane[9] Noblin, b. Dec. 4, 1879; d. infant.
10 Della C.[8] Watkins, b. Sept. 17, 1840.
2 William[6] Bates, b. Nov. 23, 1749.
3 Samuel C.[6] Bates, b. May 24, 1752.
4 Stephen G.[6] Bates, b. Mar. 24, 1754.
5 Daniel[6] Bates, b. July 6, 1756 (of whom further).
6 Sarah[6] Bates, b. Mar. 15, 1759.
7 James[6] Bates, Jr., b. May 10, 1761.
8 Nathaniel[6] Bates, b. Apr. 30, 1763.
9 Matthew[6] Bates, b. Aug. 7, 1765.
10 Charles[6] Bates, b. May 25, 1768.
11 Elizabeth[6] Bates, b. Oct. 26, 1770.
("W. & M. Quar.," Vol. XV, pages 33-34; "Wood's His. of Albemarle Co., Va.;" County Records I, V, VI, VII.)

(The complete genealogy of James[5] Bates' descendants was given by Miss Asie D. Noblin, Edwards, Mississippi; revised 1938.)

"A cousin of mine had the knee buckles of our great-great-grandfather James Bates who was a Captain in the Revolutionary War. (Signed) Asie D. Noblin."

Many members of the Bates descendants were prominent in Missouri, Arkansas and other states of America. (See "Bates Family in Virginia and Missouri," by Onward Bates.)

VI Daniel[6] Bates, b. July 6, 1756; d. about 1801; md. May 21, 1776, in Chesterfield County, Virginia, to Elizabeth Cary Bell, dau. of David and Judith (Cary) Bell, b. about 1758 in Virginia; d. 1825 in Kentucky.

Children:

1 Judith Cary[7] Bates, b. Nov. 29, 1778; d. Apr. 14, 1843; md. John Friend (Record on pages 62-66).
2 Sarah Langhorne[7] Bates, b. 1781; d. ——; md. Oct. 13, 1801, to Joel Estes (of whom further).
3 Elizabeth Bell[7] Bates, b. about 1783; md. Sept. 15, 1801, to Dutcy Porter. (No record.)

York Co. Orders, Wills, etc.: 1720-29 Part I, page 219.

"Will of John[4] Bates of Bruton Parish, dated Nov. 30, 1722, proved July 13, 1723; son Fleming Bates to second son John Bates, the land that my father purchased of Theo. Dean to my younger sons, Chas. and James, the land in Charles City Co., divised them by the will of my dec'd father, John Bates; Bro. Isaac; dau. Hannah Bates, wife Susannah.

Exors; Wife, Uncle Jas. Bates and Mr. Robert Blawse."
Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, Vol. 1712-26, page 334.

"Tuesday May 22, 1722. A petition of John Bates praying to be Enabled to Sell certain Intailed Lands for the payment of Debts and Legacies of John Bates, deceased, his father upon his settling other Lands and Negro's of greater value to the same uses was presented to the House and read."

Friday May 25, 1722, page 339; another mention of John Bates and land settlement.

Vol. 1752-55-56-58-60, page 160. Friday Dec. 7, 1753. Mr. Carter Burwell from the Committee of Privileges and Elections reported that the Committee had had under their consideration the Petition of Mr. John Bates.

James Bates

Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, Vol. 1770-2, pages 23-24-29. Monday 28, May 10. Geo. III, 1770; mentioned account credit for 35 shillings placed to account of James Bates.

Daniel Bates

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. II, page 213. Jacob Flournay to Daniel Bates, May 5, 1798.

"I have spent considerable time in looking up the Bates record. Much of the material is not pertinent to our line, but you will notice that in a clear line the record goes back to John Bates who settled near Jamestown, Va., about 1624.
P. M. Estes."

"Nashville, Tennessee, June 4, 1919

My dear May:

I am sending you under separate cover, copy of the Will of Henry Cary who lived at 'Ampthill,' six miles below Richmond, on the James River, in what is now Chesterfield County. This building is still standing and is a very handsome one and in good condition. It was built in 1732.

Henry Cary was the father of Archibald and Judith Cary. The picture of Archibald Cary and his wife (Mary Randolph), painted by Copley, is in the Governor's mansion at Richmond, Va. The picture of Judith Cary, also painted by Copley, is in the Franics Preston Blair residence on Pennsylvania Avenue, Washington, D. C. This historic residence is now occupied by Major Gist Blair. His grandmother, Elizabeth Violet Gist, was a granddaughter of Judith Cary. She married Francis Preston Blair (a very prominent man in the day of Andrew Jackson) who was the father of Francis Preston Blair, Jr., of Missouri, and of Montgomery Blair, Postmaster General in Lincoln's cabinet. Major Gist Blair is the son of Montgomery Blair, and the Blairs are very prominent, wealthy and influential people in Washington.

I note that the books speak of Dr. David Bell of Lynchburg, Va. I do not know of any reason to suppose that he ever lived at Lynchburg. His residence (called 'Belmont') still stands in Buckingham County, about 20 miles east of Lynchburg.

Judith Cary Bell was born August 12, 1726, and died April 16, 1798. The date when she married could doubtless be ascertained from the parish registers of Henrico County which cover the period 1611-1904, which registers are now at the Theological Seminary in Alexandria, Va.

(Later see record of marriage in 1744, recorded at Theo. Sem. in Alexandria, Va. M.F.W.)

Her oldest child, Henry Bell, was born Nov. 11, 1745, and married Rebecca Harrison, June 12, 1773. The facts as

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

to the birth and death of Judith Cary Bell are taken from the Bible of Henry Bell, which recites that he was born in Chesterfield County, which at the time of his birth was Henrico Co. However at a later date he also lived in Buckingham County.

All of the printed books give the children of David and Judith Cary Bell, amongst others a daughter by the name of Elizabeth, but the books only stated as to her that she married Daniel Bates and did not give the names of any of their children.

I searched for a considerable time before I found this record at the Court House in Chesterfield Co., Va.

I found a deed recorded in Deed Book XIV, page 408, the copy of which I enclose under separate cover, that shows that his name was Daniel Bates and that his wife was Elizabeth and that he had two daughters, Elizabeth Bell and Sarah Langhorne Bell (who married Joel Estes, our ancestor). In Deed Book XIII, page 449, I found recorded another contract, reciting that 'Whereas, a marriage is shortly to take place between the said John Friend and Judith Cary Bates, daughter of said Daniel Bates.'

The contract mentions certain slaves and interests in the land to John Friend and reference to Elizabeth Bates as the wife of Daniel Bates. This date is May 21, 1796. There were numerous other deeds between Daniel Bates and other parties.

Elizabeth Bell Bates married Dutcy Porter and Sarah Langhorne Bates married Joel Estes, October 13, 1801. I have found the original certificate of this marriage signed by the minister, who was a Baptist.

There are also deeds on record that show that after the death of Daniel Bates, which occurred about 1801, his widow, Elizabeth Bates, moved to Bourbon Co., Ky. and was living there in 1806.

In Chesterfield County, Va., there are also on record deeds executed by Joel Estes and his wife, Sarah Langhorne Bates, conveying interest in property in Chesterfield Co., Va., to Dutcy Porter and others.

Judith Cary Bell had a daughter named Sarah who married a Mr. John Maurice Langhorne, so Sarah Langhorne Bates was named for her aunt. You will notice the recurrence of the names, Elizabeth and Sarah.

Trusting you may find all of the above of interest, I am,

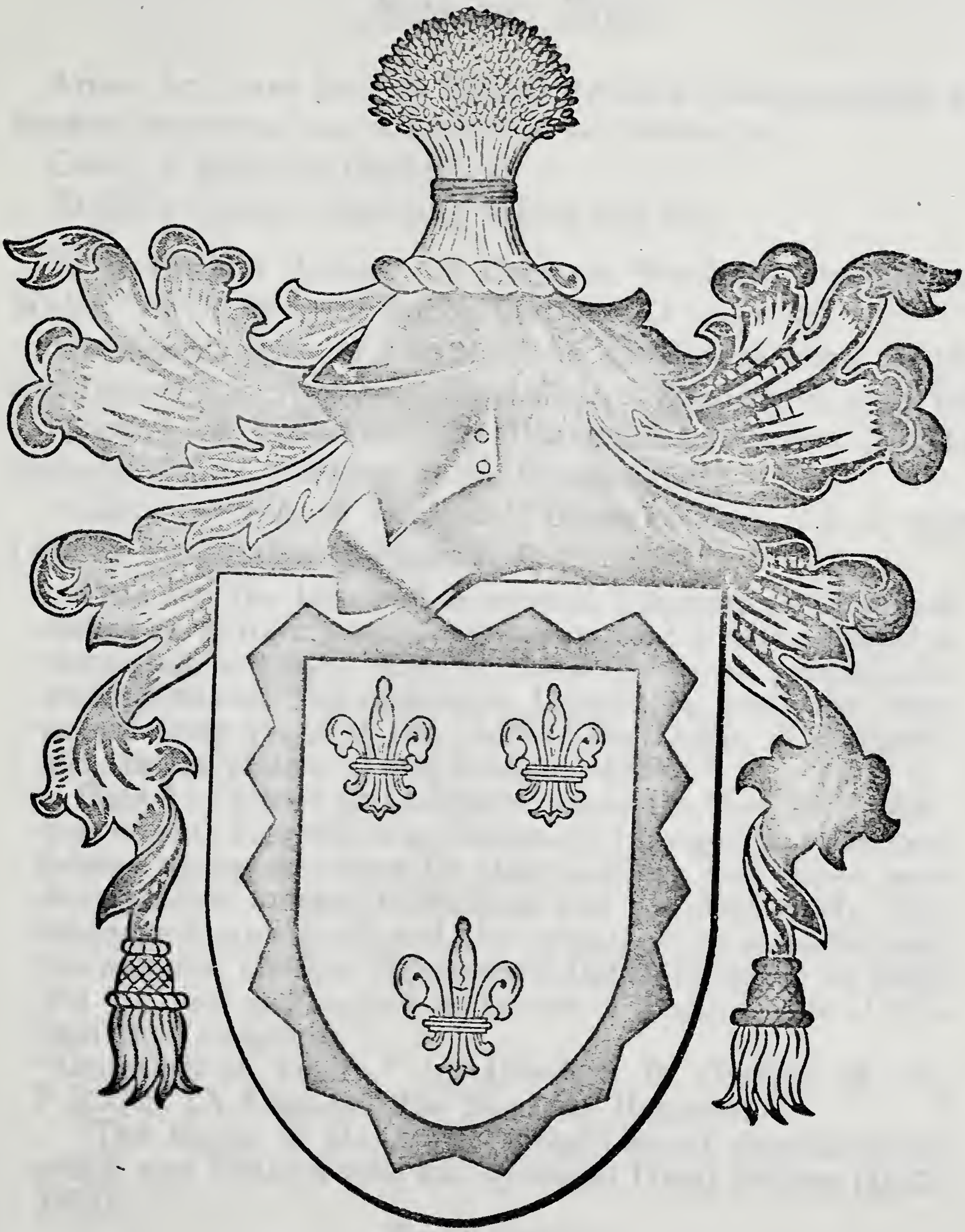
Your cousin,

P. M. Estes"

77-78

THE ESTES FAMILY

LIFE INSURANCE COMPANY



Este

[Estes]

Este or Estes

Arms: Az. three fleur de lis (or) within a bordure parted per bordure dancettee over all, exterior ar. interior gu.

Crest: A garb (or) banded gu.

Knight's Helmet: Mantling Argent and Gu.

"The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales," by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., page 331.

"Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland," Revised by Arthur Charles Fox-Davies, page 151.

"History of Yorkshire," by Plantagenet-Harrison, Marshal General, Vol. II, Pedigree of the House of Este.

"Collins' Peerage of England," House of Este, Vol. I, pages 1-24, by Sir Egerton Brydges, K.J.

> Page I: "The House of Brunswick possesses such founded claims to antiquity and importance that it has engaged a more than ordinary share of the attention of genealogists and historians. The celebrated Leitnitz, in particular, who passed forty years at the court of the Dukes of Hanover, laid the foundation of five volumes of folio."
>
> Page 7: "Albert or (Adelbert) Azzo III Von Este, Marquis of Este first wife was Cunissa or Cunegonda, a German heiress whose ancestors by their nobility and riches were distinguished among the Suabian and Bavarian chiefs. This marriage was productive of a son who received at his baptism the name of Guelph. He married Judith daughter of Baldwin V Count of Flanders, and sister of Matilda, wife of William the Conqueror."
>
> "Genealogical Tables," by Hereford B. George, M. A., F.R.G.S. IX England. The House of Hanover.
>
> "The House of Hanover (Guelph) direct descendant of which was Victoria who was Queen of Great Britain (1837-1901).

THE "ESTES"

From the New York Watchman

"Dr. Deems:

In reading your paper some time since, I noticed some verses by Mr. Alston Bacon Estes. The name recalled some recollections of researches, undertaken by my father many

years ago, when, becoming interested in the family, he sought to trace its history, which is both curious and interesting. Thinking you might be pleased to know it I give it in a few words as possible."

(Signed) Richard Taylor, M.D.

"About the year 1097, Albert Azo II, Marquis of Liguria, died and his history is commensurate with the lapse of the eleventh century; his is the acknowledged founder of the Houses of both Este and Brunswick; the former were conspicuous in Italy as late as the middle of the eighteenth century when their direct line failed in the death of Hercules III, he being in the twenty-second generation from Azo II; the latter (House of Brunswick) after centuries of time emerge from their quiet stations of Dukes of Brunswick and Hanover and occupy the most prominent positions in Europe as the British Kings.

One branch, however, of the Italian family exist in America. The Marquis Aldobrandino, about the beginning of the fourteenth century, in order to procure means for prosecuting a war against the Anconites, hypothecated his youngest brother to the usurers of Florence. The untimely death of the Marquis put an end to the war and left his brother unredeemed. These were the sons of Azo VI. The younger brother did not return to his ancestral home on the accession of the seventh Azo, but proceeded to France, thence to England where he became acquainted and connected with the family of Lord Bacon. The family then moved from England to Wales, always maintaining a position of influence and respectability, inheriting the distinguishing traits of character and talents possessed by their ancestors.

From Wales they emigrated to Virginia. . . .

In the strife between the Guelphs and Ghibelline factions in Italy, the Estes always headed the Guelphs and were always considered the leaders of that party, until the defeat and overthrow of the Ghibellines and their leader, the Black Eccelin, by the seventh Azo in the battle of Brescia. The reigning family of England derive their name from the following circumstances: Azo II married Cunegonda, the daughter of a German Prince whom the Emperor Henry III invested with the duchy of Carinthia and Marquis of Verona; to commemorate the deeds of his maternal ancestors, the son of Azo and Cunegonda was given the name of Guelph which they retain to the present day.

The name of Este is derived from a colony planted in the seventh century of Rome, about fifteen miles to the south of the city of Padua and called by them Ateste (or Adeste) a name known in history 136 years before Christ., or Este which last name the Marquises of Liguria assumed in the beginning of the fourteenth century, namely: Marquis of Este and their descendants have ever since assumed the name of Este.

The name written Estes is plural and is used to represent the whole family; thus Byron in his "Parisina" speaks of the Estes;

'And if she sits in Este's bower
'tis not for the sake of the full-blown flower.'

Or it is meant to convey, something as above, belonging to the family. Thus the name is more frequently written Estes than as it should be, Este.

You will see by the foregoing that the name Estes represents a family, one of the oldest and also most illustrious living in the world.

I have written this more to acquaint you with an interesting history, as a journalist should know everything, than for any other purpose; and, though short, it will give you an inkling of the history of the American Estes and show you that the 'antique blood of Este' is still in existence" (pages vi-viii "Introduction of Estes Genealogies 1097-1893, by Chas. Estes").

PERTAINING TO THE ESTE FAMILY IN FERRARA, ITALY

(Excerpts from "Gerusalemme Liberata," by Tasso; Translated by Edward Fairfax, Canto XVII, Stanzas 64-69; pages 347, 356, 437.)

"The Hermit said, look up my child
And painted in this precious shield behold
The glorious deeds of thy forefathers bold
And pedigree of all the House of Est."

. . . . . .

(Through five pages the praises run until he reached the climax)

. . . . . .

"To thee I say, 'was never race Greek, barbarian or Latine,
Great in time past or famous at this day,

Richer in hardy knights than this of thine;
Such blessings Heaven shall on thy children lay
That they in fame shall pass, in praise o'ercome
The worthies old of Sparta, Carthage, Rome.

. . . .

A branch of Est there in the Guelfian tree
Engraffed was, which of itself was old,
Whereon you might the Guelfos fairer see,
Renew their sceptres and their crowns of gold
On which Heaven's good aspects so blended be.

. . . .

Of thy great house, thy race, thine offspring hie,
Here hast thou seen the branch, the bole, the root;
And as these worthies born to chivalrie
And deeds of arms, it hath tofore brought out,
So is it, so it shall be fertile still,
Nor time shall end, nor age that seed shall kill.

. . . .

That like thine elders so thou mightest behold
Thy children many, famous, stout and bold."

(Note: We are indebted to Miss Mary Pettus Thomas, Memphis, Tenn. for these quotations. M.F.W.)

. . . .

"The chief of Este's ancient sway."

"Nor sit on Este's lineal throne."

"Yet were a few short summers mine
My name should more than Este's shine
With honors all my own."

"When charging to the cheering cry
Of "Este and of Victory."

(Note: These selections were taken from Byron's poem, "Parisina," and were furnished by Mr. C. C. Esty, Esq., of Framing-

ham, Mass., page xvi, Introduction to "Estes Genealogy 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes.)

PEDIGREE OF THE HOUSE OF ESTE

"Genealogical Tables of the Sovereigns of the World,"
by Rev. William Betham.
"Royal Families of England, Scotland and Wales,"
by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq.
"Collins Peerage of England," Vol. I, pages 1-24
The Original of the House of Brunswic Lünenburg,
Table CCCCLXX.

House of Este, Table CCCCLXX

Caius Activius or Azzo, lived in	390
C. Actius, Senator of Rome	410
Auretius Actius, P. of Este	418
Tiberius	428
Alphonsius	478
Maximus	538
Bonifacius	556
Valerian	590
Gundelhard	682
Heribert	694
Ernest	752
Henry P. of Tervis	780
Berengarius, Marquis of Este	840
Otto, Marquis of Este	898
Sigfrid	954
Azo II, Marquis of Este	970
Alberto, Marquis of Este	995

Md. Adelaide, dau. of Emperor Otto I (widow of Hugh Capet).

Hugh Von Este, Marquis, d. 1014; md. Mary, dau. of Theobald, Count of Verona.

Alberto Azzo Von Este, Marquis of Este, d. 1098; md. (1) 1040 to Cunissa (or Cunagonda), dau. of Guelph III, Duke of Lower Bavaria, 1047; son of Rudolph II, Duke of Lower Bavaria, 1020; son of Guelph II, Duke of Lower Bavaria, 980; son of Rudolph I, Duke of Lower Bavaria; son of Henry II; son of Henry I; son of Guelph the First, Duke of Lower Bavaria, 820.

Guelph I (or Guelphus) Von Este, 1001; md. Judith, dau. of Baldwin V, Count of Flanders (sister of Matilda who md. Wm. the Conqueror, d. 1087), and Adela, dau. of Robert II, King of France (son of Hugh Capet). He had:

I Henry III Von Este, called "The Black," Duke of Saxony; md. Wulfildus, dau. and heir of Magnus, last Duke of Saxony of the Billung. Had, Henry IV, "The Proud," Duke of Bavaria and Saxony; md. Gertrude (Gertraut), dau. of Emperor Lombardy. Had, Henry V, "The Lion," b. 1129, Duke of Brunswick and Saxony, md. Matilda (or Maud), dau. of Henry II, King of England (son of Henry I).

*II Judith, d. 1147; md. Frederick (or Frideric) the Second of Suabia (or Swabia).

Frederick Barbarossa, King of Germany and Italy, d. 1190.

Henry VI, d. 1198.

Philip, Emperor of Germany, d. 1208.

Marie, md. Henry II of Brabant, d. 1248.

Henry III of Brabant.

Marie of Brabant, md. Philip III, King of France; son of Louis IX; son of Louis VIII; son of Philip II; son of Louis VII, who md. Alica, dau. of Theobold and Matilda, dau. of Engelbert, son of Hedwig; son of Sophia; dau. of Lepold II, who md. Itha, dau. of Guelph V.

Margaret, md. Edward I, King of England.

Edward of Woodstock, md. Margaret Wake, d. 1330.

Joan of Kent, md. Thomas Holand.

---

*This genealogy from Judith to Lilias Graham was secured by Mr. E. S. Lewis, Genealogist, 1937.

Thomas Holand, md. Alice FitzAlan, dau. of Richard, Ninth Earl of Arundel, Knight of Garter; son of Edward VIII; md. Alice Warren.

Margaret Holand, md. John Beaufort, Marquis of Dorsett, Earl of Somerset, Knight of Garter, d. 1410.

Joan Beaufort, md. James I, King of Scotland, d. 1407.

Annabelle, md. George Gordon, Earl of Huntly.

Eliza Gordon, md. Wm. Keith.

Jane Keith, md. Wm. Graham, Second Earl of Montrose, d. 1500.

Robert Graham, md. Margaret Fleming, d. 1547.

John Graham, Third Earl of Montrose, md. Joan Drummond, dau. of David Drummond, Second and Lord, and Lilias Ruthven; son of Walter Drummond; son of William Drummond and Isabel Campbell, dau. of Colin Campbell, Earl of Argyle; son of Sir John Drummond and Eliza Lindsey.

*Lilias Graham, md. Lord John Fleming, Sixth Lord Fleming of Biggar and Cumbernauld (created in 1606 Earl of Wigton; became Earl of Wigton through the death of his brother James who was Lord High Chancellor to Queen Mary), d. in April 1619 and was succeeded by his eldest son, John. "Left three sons (see page 87) ("William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XII, (1903), pages 45-6-7, by Lyon G. Tyler, gives names of two sons, John and Charles).

"While his second son, Sir Thomas Fleming, is said to have emigrated to the Virginia colony and became the progenitor of the Virginia branch of the family. Mr. Brock states ('Richmond Standard,' Feb. 7, 1880) that he married Miss Tarleton and had Tarleton, John and Charles. Mr. Brock's information, it is believed, is derived from family tradition. There is, nevertheless, no mention as far as I have been able to ascertain in the records of Virginia, of any Sir Thomas Fleming. The earliest person of the name was John Fleming, who I am inclined to believe was the emigrant." (Lyon G. Tyler.)

. . . . . .

---

*This genealogy from Judith to Lilias Graham was secured by Mr. E. S. Lewis, Genealogist, 1937.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

John Fleming, Nov. 8, 1653, page 51. "York Co. Patent Book No. 3, page 249.

John Fleming, 493 acres in New Kent Co. on S. side of Yorke River 2 March 1661; page 397, Patent Book No. 4. ("Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents," by Nell Marion Nugent.)

John Fleming, d. in New Kent County, Virginia, April 27, 1686, and was buried the 30th of April, 1686 (St. Peter's Parish Register). "I think he was the father of Charles Fleming who md. Susannah ——. She was probably a dau. of Stephen Tarleton ("Fleming Family," by Lyon G. Tyler; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XII, 1903, pages 45-6-7), who d. 1687. Children mentioned: Elizabeth; Judith, md. Thomas Randolph; Col. John, md. Mary Bolling; probably Tarleton of Rock Castle, Goochland County; probably Robert, Burgess for Caroline County in 1739; Susannah.

Charles Fleming, md. Susannah Tarleton, dau. of Stephen Tarleton.

Susannah Tarleton Fleming, md. (1) John Bates about 1709; 5 children.

James Bates, b. March 7, 1721; d. Nov. 9, 1786; md. in Goochland County, St. James Wortham Parish, Nov. 11, 1746, Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix. 11 children.

Daniel Bates, b. July 6, 1756; d. about 1801; md. May 21, 1776, in Chesterfield County, Virginia, Elizabeth Cary Bell, dau. of David Bell and Judith (Cary). 3 children.

Sarah Langhorne Bates, b. 1781; d. ——; md. Oct. 13, 1801, Joel Estes, son of Benjamin Estes and Cecelia Rebecca (Thorpe). 15 children.

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. IV (1896-97), Edited by William G. Stanard.

Page 322: "The Flemings were a distinguished family in Goochland and Cumberland and in the Revolutionary period. Several of them were officers in command in the Continental Army and several of them in the House of Burgesses."

Page 445: House of Burgesses from Henrico County, 1765: "It was at the session when Patrick Henry offered his resolution

against the stamp act. Among the members occur the names of Arch. Cary, Richard Eppes, Benj. Harrison, John Fleming and a long list of other distinguished names.

Vol. XLV (1937), Page 64: "Judith Fleming was dau. of Charles Fleming and Susannah Tarleton. The first of her family in Virginia was Thomas Fleming who md. Miss Tarleton of England (of the same family as Col. Banastre Tarleton, the noted British Cavalry officer of the time of the American Revolution) and emigrated to Virginia in 1616. He left three sons and several daughters. The sons were Tarleton, John and Charles.

Page 91: Extract from marriage settlement between Nicholas Davies and Judith (Fleming) Randolph; made with her two brothers. Recorded in Goochland County Record, Book V, page 148: "This deed made this 24th day of December 1733 between Nicholas Davies of the County of Henrico, Merchant, of the one part, and John Fleming and Tarleton Fleming, Gentlemen, of the other part" (and so forth).

Page 95: "Elizabeth Champe md. William Fleming; he was the son of Colonel John Fleming (1697-1766) of 'Mount Pleasant' and Mary Kennon Bolling of 'Cobbs,' and the grandson of Charles Fleming (b. 1667) who was third in descent from Sir John Fleming who was the first Earl of Wigton in Scotland."

"Biggar and The House of Fleming," by William Hunter, F. S. A. Scot.

Pages 551-52, 557:

> "Lord Fleming married Lady Lilias Graham, a daughter of John, Earl of Montrose. Her ladyship was distinguished for her piety and devotion and her zealous efforts to promote the principles of the Reformation. Livingstone, in his 'Characteristics' says of her, 'When I was a child I have often seen her at my father's at the preachings and communions. While dressing she read the Bible, and every day at that time shed more tears (said one) than ever I did in my life.'" . . .
>
> "The Earl died in April 1619 leaving three sons and five daughters and was succeeded by his eldest son John who warmly embraced his mother's ecclesiastical opinions and was as zealous in the cause of Presbyterianism as his forefathers had been in the maintenance of Popery.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

> [illegible]

He married Margaret, daughter of Alexander Livingstone, first Earl of Linlithgow, a lady of amiable disposition and great piety who entered cordially into the religious views and schemes of her husband. They not only attended the ministrations of the settled Protestant clergy, but for some time maintained a chaplain in their own family" (page 552).

"John Fleming the eldest son of the last Earl succeeded to the title and estates. Of his history very little is known. He married Anna, dau. of Henry, Lord Ker, by whom he had a daughter, Jane, who became the wife of George Maule, Lord Panmure.

He had only inherited the estates a period of three years when he died in 1668 and leaving no male issue was succeeded by his brother William who had entered the army the year previous, his commission as an ensign in General Thomas Dalziel's own company of foot being dated 26th July 1667" (page 557).

HOUSE OF ESTE

"The Encyclopaedia Britannica," Vol. IX (1910), pages 792-93, 11th Edition; "House of Este," by the Chancellor Masters and Scholars of the University of Cambridge.

"Este, one of the oldest of the former reigning houses of Italy. It is in all probability of Lombard origin and descended, according to Muratori, from the princes who governed in Tuscany in Carolingian times.

The lordship of the town of Este was first acquired by Alberto Azzo II who, also, bore the title of Marquis of Italy. He married Kunitza or Kunegonda (or Cunegonda), sister of Welf or Guelph III, duke of Carinthia. Welf died without issue and was succeeded by Welf IV, son of Kunitza, who married a daughter of Otto II, duke of Bavaria, and who obtained the duchy of Bavaria in 1070.

Through him the house of Este became connected with the princely houses of Brunswick and Hanover from which the sovereigns of England are descended.

The Italian titles and estates were inherited by Folco I (1060-1135) son of Alberto Azzo by his second wife, Gersende, dau. of Herbert I, Count of Maine.

The house of Este played a great part in the history of medieval and Renaissance Italy and it comes to the front in

the wars between the Guelphs and Ghibellines; as leaders of the former party its princes received at different times Ferrara, Modena, Reggio and other fiefs and territories. Obizzo I, son of Folco, was the first to bear the title of Marquis of Este. He entered into the Guelphic league against the emperor Frederick I and was comprehended in the treaty of Venice of 1177 by which municipal podestas (foreigners chosen as heads of cities to administer justice impartially) were instituted. He was elected podesta of Padua in 1178 and in 1184 he was reconciled with Frederick who created him Marquis of Genoa and Milan, a dignity somewhat similar to that of imperial Vicar. By the marriage of his son Azzo to the heiress of the Marcheselle family (the story that she was carried off to prevent her marrying an enemy of the Este is a pure legend) he came to acquire great influence in Ferrara, although he was opposed by the hardly less powerful house of Torelli.

Obizzo died in 1194, and Azzo V having predeceased him, the marquisate devolved on his grandson Azzo VI (1170-1212), who became head of the Guelph party, and to him the people sacrificed their liberty by making him their first lord (1208). But during his life-time civil war raged in the city between the Este and the Torelli; each party being driven out again and again.

Azzo (also called Azzolino) died 1212 and was succeeded by Aldobrandino I who in 1513 concluded a treaty with Salinguerra Torelli, the head of that house, to divide the government of the city between them. On his death (1215) he was succeeded by his brother Azzo VII (1205-1264) (surnamed Novello), but Salinguerra Torelli usurped all power in Ferrara and expelled Azzo (1222).

In 1240 Pope Gregory IX, determined on another war against the emperor Frederick II, but deemed it wise to begin by crushing the chief Ghibelline houses. Thus Azzo found himself in league with the pope and various Guelph cities in his attempt to regain Ferrara. That town underwent a four months' seige and was at last compelled to surrender; Salinguerra was sent to Venice as a prisoner and Azzo ruled Ferrara once more.

The Ghibelline party was annihilated, but the city enjoyed peace and happiness within, although her citizens took part in the wars raging outside.

The Guelph cause triumphed, Frederick being defeated several times, and after his death Azzo helped in crushing

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

the terrible Eccelino da Romano (q. v.) who upheld the imperial cause at the battle of Cassono (1259). He died in 1264 and was succeeded by Obizzo II (1240-1293), his grandson, who in 1288 received the lordship of Modena and that of Reggio in 1289. He was a capable but cruel ruler and while professing devotion to the Guelph cause did homage to the German King Rudolph I when he descended into Italy."

"Genealogical Tables of the Sovereigns of the World," Table CCCIX, by Rev. William Betham.

"Illustrious Families in Italy," Vol. II, Table XIII, by Conte Pompeo Litta.

"Beatrice d'Este"; "Isabella d'Este," Vol. I, II, III, by Julia Cartwright.

"Dictionary of Royal Lineage," pages 465-68, by C. M. Allstrom.

"The Encyclopaedia Britannica," 11th Edition; "House of Este."

Albert Azzo II, Marquis of Este, Marquis of Modena; d. 1097; md. (1) 1040 to Cunigunde (or Kunegonda), dau. of Guelph III, Duke of Lower Bavaria (see page 84); md. (2) Gersende, dau. of Herbert I, Count of Maine; d. 1036.

Obizzo I, Marquis of Este, d. 1193.

Azzo V, Marquis of Este, d. 1194.

Azzo VI, Marquis of Este, d. 1212.

Azzo VII, Marquis of Este, d. 1264.

Obizzo II, Marquis of Este, d. Feb. 13, 1293, and was succeeded by his son Azzo VIII, but the latter's brothers, Aldobrandino and Francesco, who were to have shared in the government, were expelled and became his bitter enemies. The misgovernment of Azzo led to the revolt of Reggio and Modena, which shook off his yoke. Enemies arose on all sides and he spent his last years in perpetual fighting. He died 1308 and having no legitimate children, his brothers, his natural son, Fresco, and others disputed the succession. A papal legate was appointed and though the Este returned they were placed under perpetual tutelage.

> "The history of the house now becomes involved and of little interest until we come to Nicholas III (1384-1441) who exercised sway over Ferrara and Modena.
> To him succeeded Leonnello (1407-1450), a wise and virtuous ruler and a patron of literature and art."
>
> "The Encyclopaedia Britannica," vol. IX pages 792-93; 11th edition.

Aldobrandino II, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1326; md. Alde Ragona.

Obizzo III, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1352.

Alberto, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, d. 1393.

Niccola III, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara and Modena, b. 1384; d. 1441; md. (1) Gigliota da Carrara; md. (2) 1418 Parisinia Malatesta; md. (3) 1431 Ricciardo di Saluzzo.

Children:

1 Leonnello, b. 1407; d. 1450.
  Leonnello, Marquis of Este, Lord of Ferrara (1407-1450), succeeded his father in 1441; md. (1) Margherita Gonzaga; md. (2) Maria d'Argiona. Children:
  i Francesco Esteuse.
  ii Ericolo Esteuse. At Borso's death in 1471 he tried to succeed his uncle with the aid of the people of Mantua, but failed. In 1476 he made another attempt accompanied by 700 foot soldiers and entered the city. They fought in the streets and public places, but he had to flee and was afterwards captured in a marsh near Bondeno, brought to Ferrara during the night of Sept. 5, 1476, imprisoned in Castle Zecchio and beheaded.
2 Borso, b. 1413; d. 1471.
3 Ercole, b. 1431; d. 1505.

Mario Equiscolo makes this statement in his fragmentary manuscripts concerning the departure of Francesco, Sept. 15, 1471:

> "The illustrious Marquis Francesco of Este who was the son of Marquis Leonnello, left Ferrara to go and live in Burgundy, by the will of Duke Ercole, he having granted him an income of one hundred ducats per month; and, in order that he should go at once, he gave him horses and

clothes and five hundred ducats more; and this was done because His Excellency had some suspicions of him because he was much beloved by the people on account of his courtesy and liberality, and, also, because he was a handsome, well disposed young man.

'Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonnello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England.' These were the words written on the back of the picture of Francesco found in a collection of paintings near Ferrara, among the pictures of Esteuse. After further researches I was convinced that this portrait of Francesco was what was wanted, he being the only Esteuse, historians say, that since his departure from Ferrara, was never more heard of.

At Modena the records confirm his departure for Burgundy Sept. 15, 1471.

Rev. D. Gordon Estes, late rector of St. James Church, Amesbury, Massachusetts, while on one of his tours through Europe, made many inquiries and gave much time in search among the libraries and picture galleries of Italy as to what might bring to light concerning the Este or Esteuse family thereabouts. His labors were not fruitless though he never lived to know the result.

After Mr. Estes death, which occured Aug. 14, 1874, a letter was received from a gentleman interested in antiquarian research, delighting to pore over musty documents and works of art; in the letter which he writes at Ferrara, dated June 16, 1875, he says that since the day he met Mr. Estes in Italy and learned his mission, he, also, had become interested and research on his part had been rewarded; and now he could say that he had found what, to his mind, he judged, Mr. Estes was searching for.

Four months before he wrote the letter he says: 'I was viewing a collection of paintings near Ferrara, at the house of a wealthy and passionate amateur; I happened to see among the pictures of Esteuse, known to me, one I had never seen before, an oil painting on wood, thirty-three centimeters high and seventeen and a half wide.

I begged the owner to allow me to examine it more closely, and, to my great surprise, I found written on the back of the picture in bad Latin and Greek characters, this legend. 'Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonnello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England.'

The gentleman also writes that after fruitless efforts to obtain the picture, finally had it photographed and sent it in the letter.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

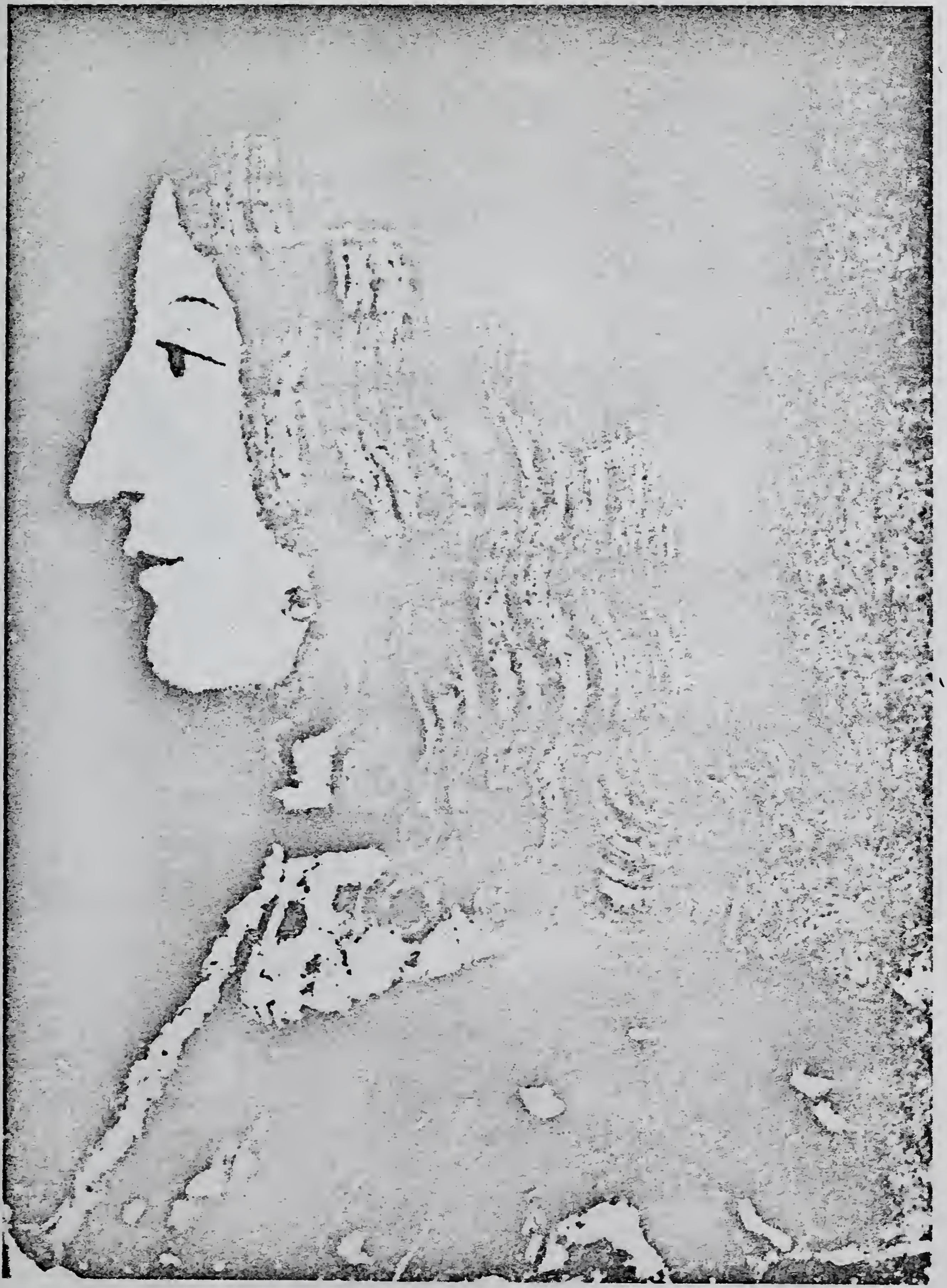
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]



Francesco Esteuse

"Francesco, natural son of Marquis Leonnello, went to Burgundy and afterward to England." These were the words written on the back of the picture of Francesco found in a collection of paintings near Ferrara, among the pictures of Esteuse.

[illegible]

[illegible]

The portrait is painted on an olivaster ground, having a black cap, blonde hair, a lace collar and the dress of the period, resembling much the picture of his father, Leonnello, Lord of Ferrara.

From what was written on the back of the picture it seems to be the purpose of the writer to shield Francesco from discovery on account of some acts of a rebellious nature for which his brother, being apprehended, suffered death, and, he, Francesco, escaped, and the fact mentioned was his passage from Burgundy to England, a new historical point. And as the time coincided with that when Edward conquered England with the aid of Burgundy, it seems rational to believe, as the writing affirms, that our Francesco had not only followed Edward but that after Edward's victory made England his home."

Introduction to "Estes Genealogies, 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes.

Francesco Esteuse, b. between 1434 and 1444 (illegitimate son of Leonnello), had removed to Burgundy. In the time of Duke Borso he came to Ferrara, and at Borso's death was declared rebellious by Ercole because of the useless efforts made by his brother, Ericolo, to seize the power. Francesco returned to Burgundy and was heard of no more from that time Sept. 15, 1471.

2 Borso succeeded Leonnello, 1450; b. 1413; d. May 27, 1471; unmd. He was created Duke of Modena and Reggio by the Emperor Frederick III, and Duke of Ferrara by the Pope.

In spite of the wars by which Italy was torn, Ferrara enjoyed a period of peace and prosperity under Borso; he patronized literature and surrounded himself with learned men and his court was of unparalleled splendor.

3 Ercole succeeded Borso 1471; b. 1431; d. 1505; md. Leonora of Aragon, dau. of Ferrenta, King of Naples, d. Oct. 11, 1493. Children:

i Beatrice d'Este, b. June 29, 1470; d. Jan. 2, 1497; md. Jan. 17, 1491, Lodovico Sforza (1451-1508). (Issue given in "Beatrice d'Este," by Julia Cartwright, brings in famous families of history.)

ii Isabella d'Este, b. May 18, 1474; d. 1539; md. Feb. 11, 1490, Marquis of Mantua, Gian Francesco Gonzaga (issue given in full in "Isabella d'Este," by Julia Cartwright).

[illegible]

[illegible]

iii Ferrenta d'Este, b. 1477; d. 1540.
iv Ippoloto d'Este (1479-1520), became Cardinal and known as Cardinal d'Este.
v Don Alfonso d'Este, Duke of Ferrara, b. July 21, 1486; d. 1534; md. (1) Anna Sforza, d. 1497; md. (2) Lucrezia Borgia, d. 1519.

Pictures of the above families are given in "Illustrious Families in Italy," Vol. II, by Conte Pompeo Litta. They are very beautiful. Beatrice and Isabella d'Este were famous in history for their beauty, brilliancy and culture in literature and art.

NOTE: "Face of Mona Lisa again identified. Pointed out as Isabella d'Este, a Renaissance beauty."

"Paris. A new controversy has broken out in the art world as to whose lovely features, with the tantalizing smile, it was that adorned Leonardo da Vinci's historic canvas, Mona Lisa. When Leonardo da Vinci was 47 he met Isabella in her magnificent court at Mantua. She was then 25, a Renaissance beauty. Leonardo did several profile studies of Isabella in the 15th and beginning of the 16th century. It is claimed that the face of Isabelle d'Este is the face of Mona Lisa.

The difficulty has been that the Mona Lisa is almost full face, while the chalk drawings of Isabella are all in profile. But the resemblance is there" (according to Dr. Raymond S. Sites).

NOTE: For over twenty-five years we have written letters trying to procure the picture of Francesco Esteuse. No one seemed to know where it could be found. We kept on trying and our effort was rewarded in 1937 when Mrs. Chas. Estes, wife of Chas. Estes, compiler of "The Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," mailed the negative of the picture to us.

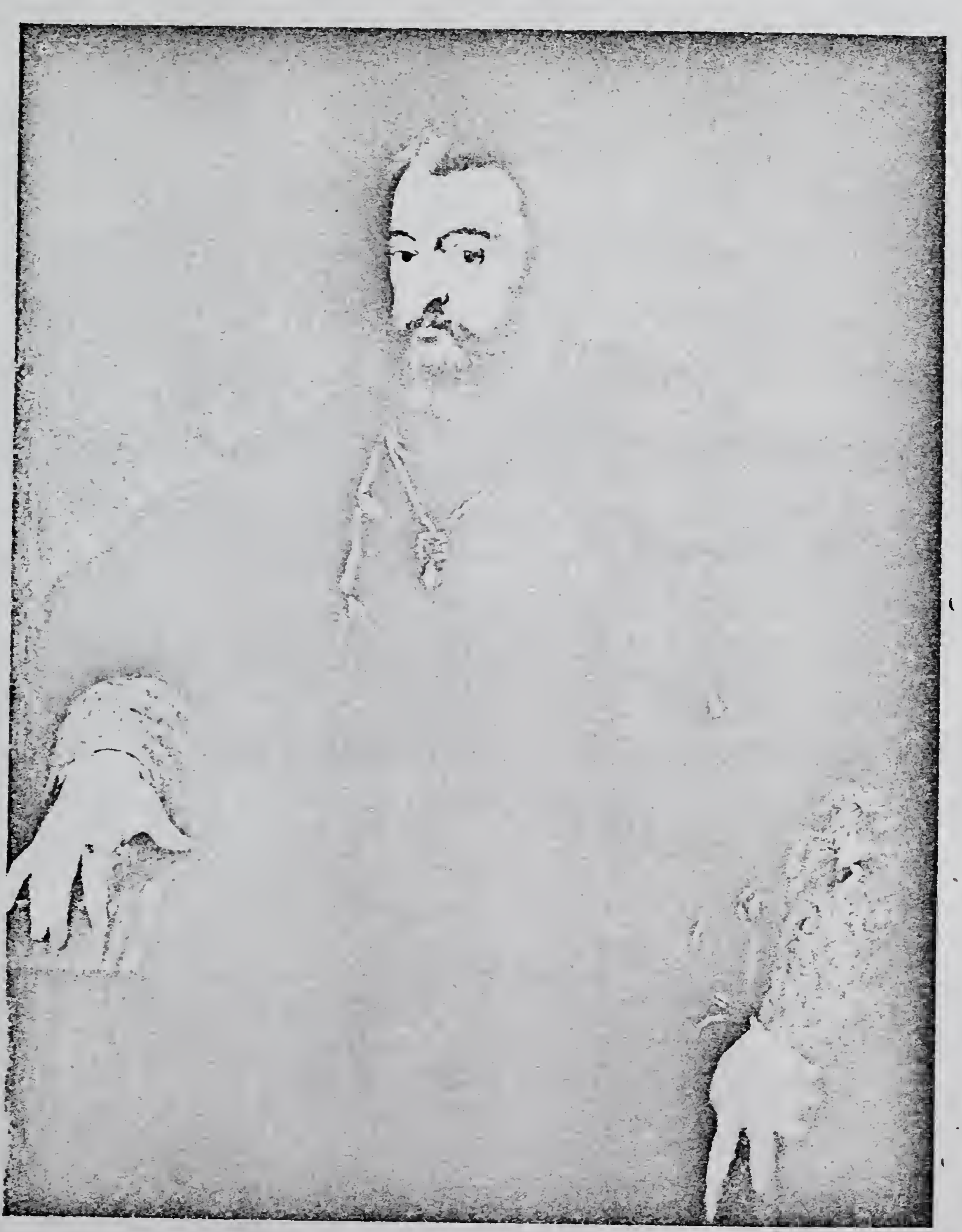
We are glad that we can present this picture to our readers. As far as we know this picture has never before been put in publication. We consider it a great triumph for "The Cary-Estes Genealogy.'

We regret that we have no record of him after he went to England.

M.F.W.

ESTES WILLS

(The following Estes Wills are copied from the Introduction in "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes, pages 10-12,



Alfonso d'Este, Duke of Ferrara
(1486–1534)
BROTHER OF ISABELLA AND BEATRICE D'ESTE

This picture, painted by Titian, is in the Munsey Collection (1927), Metropolitan Museum of Art, New York.

with permission by the author to use selections from his book. M.F.W., 1929.)

From Rochester Wills:

"John Est of Tunbridge, dated 10, Jan. 1457, Gives, To the High Alter of the Church of Tunbridge, Co. Kent. 3^s, 4^d and to be buried in the Church.

To the repairs of the Church, 6^s; 8^d.

To Thomas Bosser all his debts of 6^d.

To the Brothers of Eplesford for masses for his soul 8^s, 8^d.

To each of his children 6^d. The sum of 20^s to be spent on his burial. Alice Est, his wife, to be Executrix of the will with Robert Luther. To his son Clement Est, and his wife Alice, all his lands and if his son has no issue, the same to go to Richard Crudde, and in default of his issue then to William Crudde, his brother, &c.

To his daughter Margaret five marks. Alice, his wife, to have a parcel of Land called Julks land and another parcel of Land called Bodyll, and another called Hycott, for life, after her death the sum to go to Richard and William Crudde, sons of his Sister. To Cousin Robert Crudde I^s, Son Clement Est to have Matterd, Michellbrede, Houghlottsmere Werock and Bokelandercroft (Book 2, folio 86, A. D. 1453 to 1461).

(This is the only will of this name among the Rochester Wills.)

From Canterbury Wills

William Este of St. Peter, Canterbury, Dec. 1526, contains no names of persons.

Christian East of Appledore County, Kent, dated 24 Nov. 1610, names his sons, William and Thomas Easte and daughters, Elizabeth Clyfe, Elizabeth Easte and Anna Easte to have all Equally between them. Proved 13 Dec. 1610 (Liber Pondage, 56).

Thomas Este of Brenset, proved 24 Nov. 1627. Leaves all to his brother. William Este to be Executor (Archdeacons Ct. Canterbury, Liber, Manwood, 67).

Thomas East of Stone in the Isle of Orkney, County Kent, Husbandman, 24 May 1638. Gives to his son Thomas East when 21 and to daughters Jane and Margaret East when 18. Proved 6 July 1638 (Archdeacons Ct. Canterbury, Liber Master, 436).

These are all of the Wills of the name at Canterbury.

London Wills

"Richard East

Clement East of the City of London, Skynner, dated 7 July 1549, proved 16 July 1549; md. Alice Gynk.

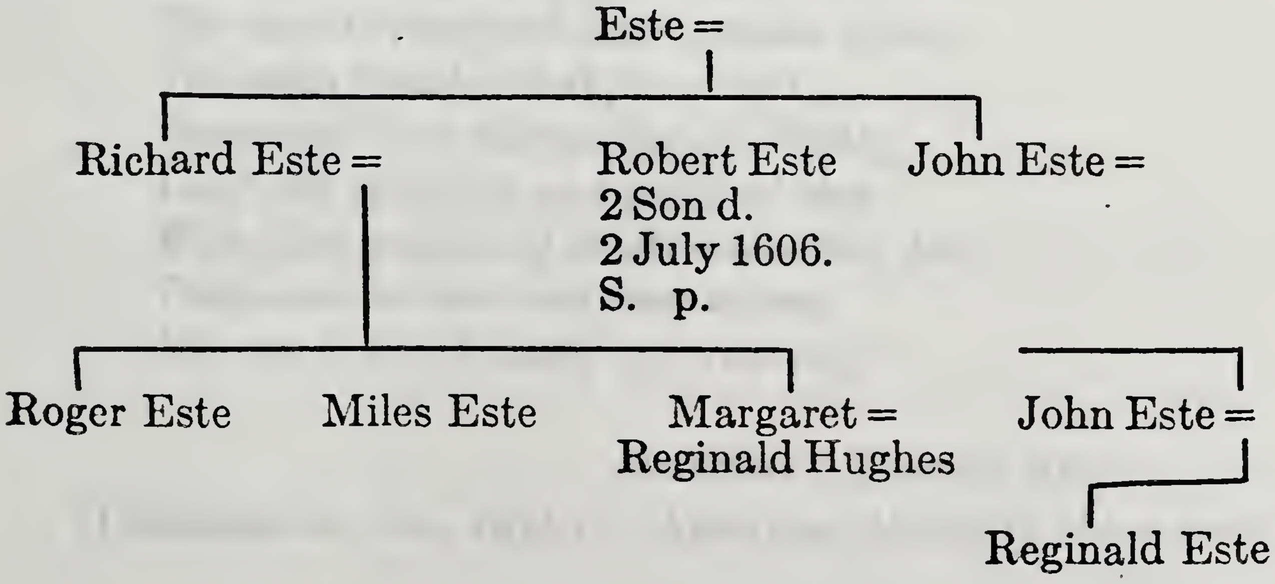
To wife Alice, 20 Lbs and all goods in the house to my father, Richard East dwelling at Potter Co. Bedford, 5 Lbs. To my mother-in-Law, Margaret Gynk, widow, of London, 5 Lbs. To my brother, John East 3 Lbs. To my two sisters, Margery and Margoie East, 46^{s} Each. To Hugh Harrison 30^{s}. To Gyles Swynfeld 30^{s}. To Richard Matthew, 43^{s}. To Roger Fynner, 20^{s}. To John Barway 20^{s}. To John Browne 20^{s}. To Raff Abostock 20^{s}. To Richard Clarke living in Hornchurch 40^{s}. To John Stokes living in London 20^{s}. To John Hudson 20^{s}. To John Norton a clock. If my wife do fortune to be with child such child to have 10 Lbs. My wife Alice to be Executrix &c."

(Proved 16 July 1549 in London. P.C.C. Popubass M. 36.)

"Robert Este Citizen and Ironmonger of London, dated 20 Aug. 1605. Leaves money to various churches, Poor &c.; names his cousin Myles Este and Thomas his son, his cousin Reginald Hughes, Robert Farmer, Walter Bryther. To Elizabeth wife of Walter Bryther 10 Lbs. To Robert Ventris, William Humphrey, Robert and John Hughes. To Julyan, Katherine and Sara Hughes. To Robert Kitchen and Thomas Gamler. To the children of Roger Este 10^{s} each. To the children of John Este 10^{s} each. To Craily Gander wife of Tho^{s} Gander."

(Proved 21 July 1606 in London. P.C.C. Stafford 32.)

Inquisition taken on the death of the above Robert Este of London, who died 2 July 1606.



"Having brought down our researches to the land of Britain we present, through London wills which have been traced thus far by Col. John L. Vivian of London, down to, or, about the time of the departure of the branch of the family from English shores, and their arrival in this country (America), where they have multiplied and replenished according to the ancient injunction."

(Page 10, Introduction, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes.)

Ancestry

"When first I began my search to see
What I could learn of my Ancestry,
They seemed to me so far away
As if they had lived in Caesar's day;
But my interest grew and great pains I took
To find my own in each history's book.
As their names and deeds came to the light
The ages vanished like mists of the night;
As they came so near I seemed to see
My beloved, forgotten Ancestry.

Now I have them with me with their powdered hair,
Wearing beruffled shirts, so debonair;
Their pleated coats and flowered vests,
The signet rings with their jeweled crests;
The satin breeches that fit so tight,
Begemmed knee clasps shining bright;
Long silk stockings and polished shoe
With their buckles of brightened silver, too;
They seem so near and dear to me,
My new found friends, my Ancestry."

JOSEPHINE POWELL SEGAL
(Philadelphia, Pa., 1911 in "American Monthly Magazine")

THE ESTES FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

"The pride of blood has a most important and beneficial influence. It is much to feel that the high and honorable belong to a name that is pledged to the present by the recollection of the past." L. E. Landon.

The name written Estes is plural and is used to represent the whole family. It is found on ancient records in the various forms of Est, d'Este, Este, Esteuse (page vii, introduction, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes).

The modern spelling is East, Eastis, Eastes, Estis and Estes which is the accepted form of spelling for the American family today.

Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia,
James City, 10th of November, 1682, Vol. 1659-60-93, page 171:

"Paid for Public Service John East.
Warwick Co. page 179; Paid to John East for Public Service."

Vol. 1752-58, page 9:

"Petition of Abraham Este for a Runaway negroe who hath runaway and was found in the woods, was offered to the House and the question being put that the said Petition be received. It passed in the negative."

Vol. 1758-61, page 39, also page 64:
Saturday the 7th of Oct. 32, Geo. II, 1758:

Several claims of Abraham Este (other names given also) for taking up Runaways, therein mentioned.

Vol. 1761-65, page 134.
Monday the 6th of December 3 Geo III, 1762:

Sundry claims of (names mentioned) and Robert Estes and sundry Militia accounts from the country of Lunenburg for taking up Runaways therein mentioned, were severally presented to the House and received and referred to in the Consideration of the Committee of Claims.

In "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXVI," page 126:

Letters of Col. Wm. Byrd, Sr., of Westover Co. mentions in a letter to his creditors that he wished settled with. Dated May 29, 1690 Matthew (or Mat) Este 7 Lbs, 18s, 6d.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM ESTES, SR., AND ABRAHAM ESTES, JR.

I ABRAHAM[1] ESTES owned 200 acres of land in King and Queen County in 1704 ("The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker. A true account of the Lands in King and Queen County in 1704); d. Nov. 21, 1720 (Amelia File Box, May Court 1785); md. Barbara ——.

Children:

1 Abraham[2] Estes, Jr., b. about 1697; 2. Samuel[2] Estes; 3 Thomas[2] Estes, md. Ann ——, d. in Caroline Co. 1744; 4 Richard[2] Estes; 5 Robert[2] Estes, md. in Lunenburg Co.; 6 John[2] Estes; 7 Moses[2] Estes, 8 Elisha[2] Estes; 9 Barbara[2] Estes (Land Office Records).

II ABRAHAM[2] ESTES, JR., b. about 1697; d. in Caroline County, July 1759 (O. B. 1755-58, page 122); md. (1) ——.

Children:

1 Abraham[3] Estes of Spotsylvania Co., b. about 1717 (aged 32 in Nov. 8, 1749; d. Jan. 15, 1780; "Spotsylvania Order Bk. 1749-55, p. 16); md. Ann ——.
2 Philip[3] of Caroline Co.

Abraham md. (2) Elizabeth ——, b. ——, d. in Caroline County 1774.

Children:

3 Lucy[3] Estes, b. about 1742; 4 Elisha[3] Estes, b. about 1744; md. Catherine Tompkins (Record of family continued on pages 105-106); 5 Mary Ann[3] Estes; 6 Benjamin[3] Estes, b. about 1753; md. Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) (of whom further, pages 135-149); 7 Edmund[3] Estes.

III BENJAMIN[3] ESTES, b. about 1753 (Caroline O. B. 1759-63, page 54). In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benjamin and Edmund under 14 (O. B. 1767-70, page 39). He d. between June 6 and July 22, 1816; md. 1777, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) of Bedford County, dau. of Thomas Thorp (Thorpe) and Sarah (Triplett), dau. of William Triplett (or Triplet) and Sarah (Massey).

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Children:

1 Triplet[4]; 2 Joel[4]; 3 John[4]; 4 Benjamin[4]; 5 Thomas[4]; 6 William[4]; 7 Edward[4]; 8 Elisha[4]; 9 Thorp[4]; 10 Nancy[4]; 11 Elizabeth[4]; 12 Lucy[4]; 13 Cecelia[4]; 14 Sarah[4]; 15 Martha[4]. (See record continued later.)

IV JOEL[4] ESTES, b. Jan. 22, 1780; d. Aug. 16, 1833; md. Sarah Langhorne Bates, dau. of Daniel Bates and Elizabeth Cary (Bell), Oct. 13, 1801, in Chesterfield County, Virginia.

Children, of whom further later:

1 Albert Monroe[5]; 2 Moreau Pinckney[5]; 3 Henry Carey[5]; 4 Virginia Thorp[5]; 5 Eliza Jane[5]; 6 Cornelia Sarah Rebecca[5]; 7 Judith Bell[5]; 8 Sarah Ann[5].

Joel md. (2) June 30, 1831, in Brownsville, Tennessee, Mary Lee Wilson (widow of William Sharpe). Child: 9 Bedford Mitchel.[5]

(Information on families of Abraham[1] Estes, Sr. and Abraham[2] Estes, Jr., was secured by B. A. Chapman, Genealogist, 1935.)

(Amelia File Box 1784; P. to W.; Amelia File Box 1785, May Court.)

Moses Estis father, Abraham Estes, died Nov. 21, 1720; est. to wife Barbara. The sd. Barbara in will made Nov. 25, 1720, made in writing several parts of said husband's estate to several of her children and remainder to be placed in the hands of Elisha[2] Estis and Thomas Poor and wife Susanna, for the benefit of the sd. Moses and his sister Barbara Estes, if either should die, then the same to be divided amongst Sylvistas, Thomas, Elisha, Robert, Richard, John and Moses Estis, Mary Watkins, Susanna Poor and Sarah Estis; sd. Elisha Estis undertook the Executorship.

Barbara Estis died and several friendly requests have been made for division of the sd. Barbara's est. Nov. 1769.

Deposition of Elisha Estes that money left for Moses, sd. Moses being sickly, was used to take care of him. 6.29, 1770.

Deposition of Thomas Poor that 49 years ago Moses and Barbara Estis, orphans of sd. Abraham Estes came to live with sd. Poor; Moses aged 10 years and Barbara, 8. Barbara lived until she was 16 (very bad health); Elizabeth Yeates attended her for 3 years, 1770.

Deposition of Elizabeth Harris, daughter of sd. Thomas Poor. Same testimony 1770. (Secured by B.A.C.)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

THOMAS ESTES (No. 1 "Crozier's Virginia Records," Vol. I, Spotsylvania County, page 70), Guardian to Abraham Rogers, son of Peter Rogers, Aug. 6, 1734. (Vol. I, "Crozier's Record of Spotsylvania County" makes innumerable mentions of Thomas Estes, page 305 gives Will.) He md. Ann; d. in Caroline County 1774.

Mentions children: Thomas Estes, Jr.; John Estes of Orange County, N. C.; Barbara Estes, who md. Abraham Rogers before 1773 (Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXVI, page 191).

Mentions wife Elizabeth. Thomas Estes, Jr., Vol. I, "Crozier's Virginia Record," page 163. Thomas Estes, Jr., Witness to a deed, June 7, 1734; page 348, same volume. Thomas Estes, Jr., and Catherine his wife; Spotsylvania County, Oct. 21, 1779, page 518. Thomas Estes, Jr., commissioned Ensign in Captain Fauntleroy's Company. Colonel in Militia, July 21, 1755 (Vol. XX, page 102, "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography"; "Hening's Stat. at Large," 1756-1763, Vol. VII, page 231).

Children of Thomas Estes and Ann:

1 Barbara; 2 Thomas; 3 John of N.C.; 4 Mary; 5 Sarah. John died in Caroline Co., 1778; md. (1) Marshall; md. (2) Elizabeth.

"Lewis and Kindred Families," by John Meriwether McAllister and Lura Boulton Tandy, pages 351-364, gives a history of the Estes Family in Virginia and Kentucky.

> "John Estes came from England and settled in Virginia; md. Nancy Montigue. Ch.: 1 Middleton, b. Dec. 11, 1782, md. Elizabeth Adams, lived in Clark Co., Ky.; ii John, went to Clay Co., Mo.; iii Abraham, b. Sept. 25, 1787, d. Dec. 24, 1813, md. Beulah Schooler, lived in Ky.; iv Clement, md. (1) Sarah Adams, (2) Miss Wilson; v Bartlett, md. in Mt. Sterling, Ky.; vi Eliabeth, md. Spencer Estes; vii Nancy, md. William Estes (bro. to Spencer); viii Polly, md. Mr. Robinson."

(Genealogy of children continued in "Lewis and Kindred Families"; also, "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes, pages 306-08.)

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

[illegible]

JOHN ESTES. Records of Hanover County, Virginia, 1730-35: Virginia Land sold to John Estes ("William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XXI, page 48). John and Mary Estes md. Jan. 23, 1778. Marriage bonds in Lunenburg County ("Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine," Vol. VIII, page 37; "William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. XXI; "Records of Hanover County," Jan. 1733, page 48). Deed to John Estes.

BENJAMIN ESTES, b. Jan. 1, 1736 in Virginia; d. Sept. 27, 1811; md. in Maury County, Tennessee, Frances Bacon, dau. of John Bacon, 3rd, b. Apr. 24, 1739, d. Mar. 19, 1821 ("William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. X, page 270).

Children as given on pages 257-60 in "Estes Genealogies 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes (We have not attempted to bring this line to date):

1 John, b. Nov. 2, 1758; d. 1776.
2 Mary, b. Jan. 22, 1761; d. Oct. 12, 1799.
3 Chesley, b. Oct. 13, 1762.
4 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 18, 1764; d. Aug. 1781.
5 Susannah, b. Jan. 25, 1767.
6 Sarah, b. Nov. 5, 1768; d. May 14, 1841; md. Turner.
7 Frances, b. Jan. 23, 1772.
8 Martha, b. Dec. 5, 1773.
9 Lyddal Bacon, b. Nov. 13, 1775; d. Nov. 11, 1814; md. Dec. 24, 1805, Sarah Alston, dau. of Isaac Hunter and Martha (Alston), b. Dec. 8, 1786. Dr. Lyddal Bacon Estes was one of the pioneer settlers of Columbia, Tenn. and practiced his profession till his death. Children:

  i Edwin Chesley, b. Dec. 6, 1806; d. Aug. 14, 1886; md. Oct. 27, 1835, Elizabeth H. Bigelow. Children: Mary Ann Townsend; Elizabeth Bigelow.
  ii Alston Bacon, b. Sep. 28, 1808; d. Jan. 7, 1888; md. 1834, Virginia A. Brown. Children: Edwin; Henry Bacon; Alfred Hunter; Virginia B.
  iii Ludwell Hunter, b. July 18, 1810; d. Oct. 23, 1887; md. Mar. 16, 1834, Ann Neal. Children: William Perkins; James Spotswood; Henry Harrison; David Neal; Mary Augusta (had ten children); Ludwell Hunter, Jr.; Annie Alston; Maria Armstrong; Carolyn Gertrude.

iv William Isaac Addison, b. Mar. 26, 1812; md. (1) June 16, 1835, Martha Adeline Gilbert. Children: Sarah Clairmont; Samuel Gilbert; William Alston; Ada Virginia; Edwin Lyddal Bacon; Louise Zutelle; Mary Ann Adeline; Isaac Addison; Ida; Zuleika; Filmore Donelson; Tennessee; Mattie.

v Martha Louisa, b. Apr. 27, 1814; d. Oct. 1878.

10 John Harrod, b. Apr. 3, 1778.

11 Alla, b. Mar. 22, 1780; d. Mar. 11, 1820; md. Alderson.

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XIX, "Gleanings in England," pages 283-84: Will of John Dixon, City of Bristol, April 28, 1757, proved Dec. 5, 1758, mentions that he bought land from Robert Estes on Beaver Creek near Louisa Court House.

"Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia," Vol. 1761-65, page 134, 6 of Dec. 3 George III, 1762, Robert Estes, Claimant. Robert Estes' Will dated March 15, 1775, recorded April 17, 1775. In Lunenburg Will Book, No. 2, page 417, mentions sons Robert, Elisha, George, Benjamin, Zachary and Bartlett Estes, and his son-in-law, Fred'k Cox who md. his dau. Milly Estes. Executors named Robert and Elisha Estes and friend Thos. Tabb. Division of the above estate dated Feb. 18, 1777 (of negroes), and recorded March 13, 1777; share to Elisha Estes, Robert Estes, Benjamin Estes, Zachary Estes, Bartlett Estes, Mary Estes (widow of George Estes), Millie Cox (wife of Frederick Cox).

Deed dated May 14, 1778 and recorded May 14, 1778, from Robert and Elisha Estes, Executors of Robert Estes, Senior, to Benjamin Estes, conveying to him 92 acres of land on Gouches Creek. Recorded in Deed Book, No. 13, page 136.

Robert Estes d. after 1778. "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XVI, page 153, Dec. 21, 1764, "that a writ of adjournment issue to remove the Court House of Lunenburg to Robert Estes Sr. house."

Will of Robert Estes, Jr., md. Keziah Moses.

Will of Robert Estes, Jr., dated Oct. 27, recorded Jan. 13, 1791 in Will Book No. 3, page 387, in which he mentions the following sons: Benjamin, Abraham, Matthew, Bartlett and Samuel Estes;

daughters: Sarah, Elizabeth, Martha; wife: Keziah Estes. Executors named are Samuel and Benjamin (sons).

William Estes: "Muster Roll in the 6th Regiment of Continental forces from 2nd Feb. 1776 to 31 May 1777, mentions names of Jno. Estis (Estes), William Estes, privates from Lunenburg Co. Revolutionary Records."

George Estes: "The Muster Roll of Captain Hobson's Company for June 1777 mentions privates George Estes, William Estes (Lunenburg County, Virginia)." Original in War Department, Old Records Division.

The March 1778 pay roll shows George Estes was one of the five who survived (from the Lunenburg soldiers) in the "Increditable winter at Valley Forge."

The roll for May 1779 shows George Eastes (Estes) Corporal. From a special report of the Department of Archives and History of Virginia State Library, a list of Revolutionary soldiers is given. Among the names: Abraham Estes (Estis); George Estes (Eastes, Eastis, Est), Halifax County; John Estes, Lunenburg County; Thomas Estes; William Eastes and Estis. "The Old Free State," by Landon C. Bell, pages 220-24; 233-34; 266-68.

> NOTE: In Richard Taylor's letter (given in full earlier in this book) we read: "The Estes of Virginia were descended from an emigrant from Wales who settled in Lunenburg Co. He had seven sons, one or two of whom perished in the Revolutionary War."

Abraham Estes, Sr.: Sept. 8, 1742, Deed D, 1742-1751.

Abraham Estes, Sr., of Spotsylvania County: Abraham Rogers* and Barbary his wife, of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, to Abraham Estes, Jr.

"Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia," Saturday, Feb. 29, 1752. A petition of Abraham Estes.
(Numerous references in Spotsylvania Deed Books and Caroline Deed and Will Books.)

Abraham Estes, b. about 1717, aged 32 Nov. 8, 1749; d. Jan. 15, 1780. Spotsylvania Order Book, 1749-55, page 16.

---

*Abraham Rogers was son of Peter Rogers, son of Giles Rogers, the immigrant.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

ELISHA³ ESTES (*son of Abraham², Abraham¹ Estes*), b. in Nelson County, Virginia about 1744 (some give 1749); d. 1821; md. Catherine Tompkins, dau. of Benjamin Tompkins, b. Oct. 1760.

Children:

1 Christopher Tompkins⁴ Estes, b. July 23, 1793; d. Feb. 1, 1850; md. (1) May 15, 1822, Jane C. Howard, b. June 30, 1800, d. Sept. 14, 1857. Eight children were born of this marriage; among them: Lucie Gwynn⁵ Estes, b. April 19, 1834, d. Aug. 10, 1935 (101 years old), md. June 10, 1857, Dr. Egbert Granville Vaughan, b. 1815, d. 1888. Six children were born of this marriage; among them:

- i Nannie⁶ Vaughan, b. June 24, 1873; md. Oct. 14, 1897 to David H. Howard, b. ——, d. Aug. 5, 1925. Children:
  - 1 Lucie, b. July 4, 1900; md. John Otey Carter, Jr. Sept. 21, 1929. Child:
    - i Lucie Estes Carter, b. Aug. 17, 1933.
  - 2 Nannie Vaughan, b. Mar. 2, 1902; md. Christopher Winfree Ryan, June 24, 1923. Children:
    - i Christopher Winfree, Jr., b. Oct. 24, 1934.
    - ii Nancy Vaughan, b. April 29, 1937.
  - 3 Rhoda, b. Jan. 30, 1905; md. Samuel Garland Slaughter, Jr., April 13, 1932. Children:
    - i Rhoda Jane, b. Nov. 3, 1933.
    - ii Samuel Garland, Jr., b. May 9, 1936.
  - 4 David Halbert, Jr., b. June 23, 1906; d. April 26, 1936.
  - 5 Estes Vaughan, b. May 7, 1911; d. June 12, 1931.
- ii Mrs. Jane⁶ Hudson of Lynchburg.
- iii James Oscar⁶ Vaughan of Atlanta, Ga.
- iv B. Estes⁶ Vaughan of Lexington, Va.
- v Garland E.⁶ Vaughan of Lynchburg. Numerous grandchildren, among them: Mrs. C. R⁷. Pettyjohn of Lynchburg, Va.; Mrs. Harry⁷ diChristina of Florida; Mrs. George⁷ Gray of New Orleans; Mrs. George⁷ Gelly of Pascagoula, Miss.; Mrs. J. O⁷. Carter of Chattanooga, Tenn.; Mrs. C. W⁷. Ryan of Richmond, Va.; Mrs. S. G.⁷ Slaughter, Jr. of Lynchburg, Va.; David H.⁷ Howard of the faculty of Davidson College; Mrs. W. J.⁷ Allen of Petersburg, Fla.; Miss Marion J.⁷ Vaughan of Lynchburg

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

and Petersburg, Va. She had ten great grandchildren.

2 Mary Tompkins⁴ Estes, b. ——; d. unmd. Will made Feb. 2, 1826.
3 Joyce R.⁴ Estes, b. ——; d. ——; md. to Abraham B. Warwick.
4 Elizabeth Goodloe⁴ Estes, b. ——; md. Wm. Johnson.
5 Elisha Blueford⁴ Estes, b. Aug. 2, 1802; d. Jan. 5, 1887; md. Jan. 10, 1828, Matilda R. Garland. Five children, only one lived to be grown and never married.
6 Benjamin Tompkins⁴ Estes, no record.

NOTE: Wm. Tompkins, guardian to Elisha³ Estes, son of Abraham² Estes, deceased (Caroline Co., Va., O.B. 1765-7; July 10, 1766).

Elisha³ Estes served in the Revolutionary Army, second Virginia Regiment under command of Colonel Alexander Spotswood and Captain Francis Taylor.

(Information about Elisha³ Estes and his descendants was given by Mrs. D. H. Howard (Nannie Vaughan⁶ Estes), of Lynchburg, Virginia, 1936.)

Will of Elisha³ Estes—

"In the name of God amen: I, Elisha Estes of the county of Nelson, knowing the uncertainty of this mortal life, and being of sound disposition of mind and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in the following manner, to wit:

It is the will and desire that my Executors, herein after named, shall as soon after my death as may appear to them right, proceed to sell all my real and personal Estate, or any part thereof, for the payment of my just debts as they may think fit, or, if they shall think it best and more agreeable to my children to keep the same together, they shall do so unless the speedy payment of my debts should require such sale of the whole or any part of the said estate.

Secondly: I do hereby desire and authorize my executors to sell a certain tract of land in the County of Caroline whereon William Johnson, now lives; and, also, to collect as speedily as possible all the rents due from said Johnson, which together, with the purchase money arising from the sale of the said land, I wish, also to considered as fund for the payment of my debts.

Thirdly: After all my just debts shall be paid and satisfied, my will and desire is that all the residues of my estate, both real and personal of what nature or kind, soever, shall at the discretion of my executors be sold and the proceeds of the same equally divided among all my children which I give and devise to them, their heirs, Executors and Administrators forever. But in this division my daughter, Elizabeth Goodloe Johnson, shall account for the sum of 35 pounds, 4 shillings and six pence advanced by me to that amount.

Fourthly: It is my will and desire while my estate is kept together that my Executors shall annually appropriate so much of the crops or the proceeds thereof towards the support and maintenance of my unmarried children, as they may see fit, which shall be accounted for by them, respectively, at the division of my estate heretofore mentioned.

Fifthly and Lastly: I do hereby constitute my nephew, Triplete T. Estes, Guardian for my three children, to wit, Mary Tompkins Estes, Benjamin Tompkins Estes and Elisha Blueford Estes, and it is my desire that the said Guardian shall give to my son Elisha Blueford Estes a tolerable good English education and that the expenses which may occur from the same to be paid out of my estate by my Executors, and, also, that my son, Elisha Blueford, shall be instructed in such useful trades as his Guardian may in his discretion think best. I do, hereby constitute and appoint James Murphy, Triplete T. Estes, James Johnson and Abraham E. Warwick executors of this my last Will.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fourth day of January in the Year of our Lord one thousand, eight hundred and twelve.

(Signed and Sealed in the presence of us as witnesses as for the last will and Testament of Elisha Estes.)
Richard Breedlove x his mark
Thomas Breedlove x his mark Elisha Estes (Seal)"

LUNENBURG RECORD ORDER BOOK

In Lunenburg County Court the 12th Day of April, 1865.

"It is the opinion of this Court that Robert Estes, Sen'r have leave to build the Court-House, two prisons, stocks and Pillory for this country upon his land at the place where the Court is now held, to be done in the following manner,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

that is to say, a Court House of the same dimensions and to be done in the same manner as that of Dinwiddie County; one of the prisons to be twelve feet square in the clear for to hold criminals and to be done in such manner as the gentlemen hereafter appointed shall direct, the other to be done agreeable to a former order of this Court for to hold debtors in which is already begun, and the stocks and Pillory to be done in the common manner, and the Court do allow the said Estes the term of two years from this time for to complete the prison for criminals and till July Court next, to do the stocks and Pillory and it is ordered that the Court-House of said County be established at the said place, and, Joseph Williams, Thomas Tabb and David Garland, Gentlemen, are appointed to take bond and security of the said Estes for his doing and completing the said buildings in a workmanlike manner and with the respective times before mentioned, and it is ordered and directed that the said gentlemen inspect and overlook the said buildings when finished, and it is ordered that a Brick chimney be built to the said Court-House at the expense of this county."

The 9th Day of August, 1765:

"On the motion of Robert Estes, Sen'r it is ordered and agreed that the said Estes' former bond given for the building of the Court-House for this county be taken in, and that a new one be given for building the said Court-House forty feet by twenty and ten feet clear in the pitch to be done except as to the alteration agreeable to a former order of Court."

The 14th Day of August, 1766:

"On the motion of Robert Estes, Senior, he hath leave to renew his ordinary License at the Court-House, whereupon he bond, with William Taylor, his security according to law."

The following is a list of Abstracts of Marriage Bonds in the name of Estes, filed in the Clerk's Office of Lunenburg County, Virginia, from 1746 to 1820:

Husband's Name	Wife's Name	Surety on Bond	Date
John Estes	Mary Estes	John White	1/23/1778
Bartlett Estes	Susannah Estes	Thos. Estes	1/13/1791
Thos. Estes	Anne Buford	Wm. Ragsdale	5/25/1791
Thos. Estes	Anne Wilson	Benj. Estes	12/13/1792
Wm. Winn Cockerham	Nancy Estes	Matthew Estes	6/20/1793
Matthew Estes	Martha Hawkins	John Wrenn	10/19/1795
Benj. Estes, Jr.	Jean Hawkins	John Wrenn	1/22/1796

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]
[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]

Chas. Biassee	Mary Estes	Elisha Estes	8/10/1803
John Estes	Elizabeth Pamplin	Robt. Pamplin.	3/9/1804
Elisha Estes	Elizabeth Blankenship	Wm. Gee	11/28/1806
John Estes	Patsy Locke	George Locke	10/ 9/1806
Lyddall Bacon Estes	Nancy A. Winn	Elisha Estes	3/10/1814
Edmund Estes	Martha Gee Ragsdale	Drury Gee	1814

The above bonds do not give names of the parents, dates of marriage nor age of parties.

Given under my hand this 10th October 1929.

John L. Yates, Clerk Lunenburg Circuit Court.

Vestry Book, Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg County, Virginia, Estes 1747-1831:

1750 To John Estes
1763 Elisha Eastis to Procession land.*
1764 To Mr. Robt. Eastis for putting up Horseblocks and Seats at Reedy Creek Church. . . .
1766 To Robt. Eastis for making the steps at Reedy Creek Church.
1767 Ordered that Zach Eastis . . . Procession*
1767 Bartlett Eastis . . . Procession*

From a Special Report of the Department of Archives and History of the Virginia State Library (for the years 1910-11-12), a list of the Revolutionary Soldiers is given. Those bearing the name of Estes were gotten together by Mr. Ashby Estes, in the year 1925.

Abraham Estes (Estis).
Bartlett Estis.
Elijah Estes (Estis) Spotsylvania County.
Elisha Estes (Estis).
Elias Estis.
George Estes (Eastes, Eastis, Estis), Halifax County.
James Estes (Estis).
John Estes (Estis), Lunenburg County.
Moses Estes (Estis), Spotsylvania County.
Rowland Estes.
Thomas Estes.
William Estes (Eastes and Estis).

---

*To Procession land was to mark the property lines of the different owners, thus settling questions of ownership.

"The question is which of these were brothers and were they all of the same generation, or were there brothers, fathers and sons among the list above named?"

LUNENBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA

("The Old Free State," by Landon C. Bell, Vol. I)

"In the archives of the War Department is preserved the original muster roll of Captain James Johnson's Company for the period from February 2, 1776, to the 31st of May 1777. It is entitled 'A Muster Roll of Capt. James Johnson's Company in the 6th Virginia Regiment of Continental Forces, commanded by Lieutenant Colonel James Hendricks from 2nd Feb. 1776 to 31st May 1777.' Among the many names mentioned was Jno. Estis (Estes) private" (pages 217-18 in "The Old Free State" by Landon C. Bell).

"The War Department's archives contain the 'Muster roll of Capt. Nicholas Hobson's Company of the Sixth Virginia Regiment of Continental Forces, commanded by Lieut. Col. James Hendricks to the 31st of May, 1777'" (pages 220 -1).

Shows William Estes among the privates.

"The muster roll of Captain Hobson's company for June 1777 has names of George Estes, William Estes. Original in the War Department, Old Records Division" (page 222).

"The March 1778 pay roll shows that this company had but five private soldiers . . . George Estes is one name. These were the heroic survivers from this company of the increditable winter at Valley Forge" (page 224).

"The movements of the Lunenburg companies following the winter at Valley Forge, we can only surmise from the knowledge we have of the history of the units to which they were presumably attached . . . Captain John Stokes, in 1778 and 1779, commanded a company which embraced a number of men from the companies already mentioned . . . The pay rolls of this company for Dec. 1778 and from February to June inclusive 1779, are in the archives of the War Department, as is that for November 1779."

Among names listed George Eastes (Estes) Corporal (pages 233-34).

"We record such fragmentary data as we have been able to gather. Relatively little has survived the ravages of time

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> and neglect. Lunenburg's part in that great struggle (The Revolution), seems to have been strangely neglected, . . . No one has essayed the task of narrating the history of her contribution to the cause of American Independence. A strange neglect. And the same, largely, may be said of Mecklenburg, Charlotte, Halifax, Pittsylvania, Bedford, Prince Edward, Brunswick, Amelia, Nottoway and other counties in South side Virginia. And now, when an historian attempts the story, especially as far as Lunenburg is concerned, the available data are meagre, indeed, in respect to details. Many old files which might have served a useful purpose have been destroyed. From various reliable sources, largely from the County Court Order Books, which are intact, the following list has been compiled of Lunenburg soldiers in the Revolutionary War. They are principally of the militia units . . . among names . . . John Estes" (pages 266-68).

ESTES OF LUNENBURG COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Oct. 4, 1757. Ind. bet. John Bacon and Robert Estes for 200£ a tract of 600 A. on Embry's line, Stones Creek to Williamson's corner. Wit.: David Stokes, Lyddal Bacon, Henry Blagrove. Deed Book 5, page 23.

Jan. 12, 1767. Ind. bet. George Combes and Moses Estes for 25£ a tract of 303 A. bounded by deed of Matthews to Combes. Feb. 12, 1767. Wife Phebe Cambes rel. dower. Deed Book 10, page 312.

June 10, 1767. Elisha Estes, Sr., deed of gift to his son William Estes a tract of 200 A. on the south side of the Nottoway River, on Falls Ck., adjoining Joel Farguson. Wit.: Joel Farguson, Nicklis Brown and Bartlett Ellis. Deed Book 11, page 5.

Dec. 2, 1766. Ind. bet. Moses Estes of Lunenburg and Francis Combes of Amelia to Richard Jones of Amelia for 75£ on the tract purchased of Charles Combes. Dec. 8, 1768. Wit.: Moses Estes, Sr., Elizabeth Estes, Thomas Munford. Wife, Susanna Estes, rel. dower. Deed Book 11, page 246.

May 9, 1770. Ind. bet. William Estes and wife Elizabeth and Daniel Gunn of Amelia, for 160£ a tract of 200 A. formerly granted Rice Curtis on the north side of Falls Creek by patent in 1755,

adjoining Evan Evans. Richard Ellis, Jonas Vasser, Elisha Estes, Sr., and Joel Farguson. Wit.: John Moss, David Abernathy, John Winn. Deed Book 11, page 369.

Nov. 23, 1771. Ind. bet. Elisha Estes, Sr., and wife Mary and Thomas Winn for 122£ and 10s a tract of 245 A. granted by patent to Rice Curtis on Falls Creek. April 9, 1772. Joel Farguson. Richard Estes, William Thornton. Deed Book 12, page 106.

May 14, 1772. Ind. bet. Elisha Estes, Sr. and William Hackett for 250£ a tract on the north side of Falls Creek of 300 A. which includes the house and plantation whereon sd. Elisha lives, part of a tract granted Rice Curtis, adjoining Robert Estes, John Winn, Jr., Joel Farguson, Daniel Gwin. Wit.: Nicholas Hobson, Thomas Winn, and David Garland. Deed Book 12, page 191.

March 26, 1777. Ind. bet. Robert and Elisha Estes, Exs. of Robert Estes the elder, deceased to James Johnson for 500£ a tract whereon Lunenburg Courthouse stands of 200 A. on Jones and sd. Johnson. Wit.: William Glen, Elisha Betts, Everard Downing, Jane Patterson, Richard Dixon. Deed Book 13, page 14.

Dec. 25, 1776. Ind. bet. Henry Freeman and wife Mary of Amelia County and Samuel Estes for 50£ a tract of 171 A. adjoining Thomas Scott and (other names mentioned) and Pole Cat Ck. Wit.: Robert Estes, Benjamin Estes, Jr., Abraham Estes. Deed Book 13, page 28.

March 12, 1778. Ind. bet. Robert and Elisha Estes, Exrs. of Robert Estes, Sr. deceased and William Gordon for 5£ a tract on Crouche's Ck. of 252 A. on sd. Gordon. Deed Book 13, page 89.

March 9, 1778, same to Nicholas Hobson for 170£ a tract on Crouche's Creek of 170 A. Deed Book 13, page 92.

March 10, 1778, same tract conveyed to Hobson to Elisha Estes for 5£. Deed Book 13, page 93.

Jan. 8, 1778. Ind. bet. Robert Estes and Joseph Chalkley 150£ paid by John Beazley the tract upon which said Estes formerly lived. May 14, 1778. Keziah Estes rel. dower. Deed Book 13, page 128.

May 14, 1778. Ind. bet. Robert and Elisha Estes, Exs. of Robert Estes, Sr. to Benjamin Estes a tract of 92 A. on the east side of Crouche's Ck. Deed Book 13, page 136.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Sept. 13, 1778. Ind. bet. Michael McKie and wife Susannah and Robert Estes for 250£ a tract on both sides the Horsepen Ck. on Dowsing, Ward and John and Joseph Hobson, of 365 A. Deed Book 13, page 166.

Aug. 29, 1779. Ind. bet. John Hobson of Dinwiddie County and Robert Estes for five shillings a tract on the Horsepen Br. of Reedy Ck. of 45 A. on Blackwell and Long's line. Wit.: Joseph Hightower, John Smithson, Benjamin Estes, Jr. Deed Book 13, page 299.

March 5, 1785. Ind. bet. Stephen Johnson and wife Sarah and Abraham Estes for 120£ a tract of 270 A. on Hammock's line, Gilliams Hobson and Forster's. April 8, 1784. John Hawkins, B. Smithson, William Bragg. Deed Book 14, page 17.

April 14, 1785. Ind. bet. Bartlett Estes and Jesse Turner of Brunswick County for 75£ a tract of 116 A. Signed, Bartlett Estes, Jr. Wit.: (names given). Wife, Prudence Estes, rel. dower. Deed Book 14, page 199.

June 12, 1788. Ind. bet. Samuel Estes and George King for 200£ a tract of 98 A. on Bartlett Smithson, Benjamin and John Burshett, Francis Smithson, Thornton, Br. and Pole Cat Br. Wit.: Wife Rebecca Estes, rel. dower. Deed Book 15, pages 221 and 366.

Feb. 23, 1791. Ind. bet. John Hendrick and Thomas Estes for 100£ a tract of 215 A. on the waters of the middle Meherrin River. Wit.: (names given). Wife Lucy, rel. Dower. May 9, 1891. Deed Book 16, page 138.

April 11, 1793. Ind. bet. Thomas Estes and John White for 20£ a tract on the middle Meherrin of 30 A. on Josiah Ellington, Hendrick's mill, Eubank and Gustavus Hendrick. Wit.: (names given). Deed Book 16, page 325.

Dec. 12, 1793. Ind. bet. William Parrott and Thomas Estes for 80£ a tract on the waters of the Meherrin of 200 A. on Henry Embry, Tscharner De Graffrereid, Love's Road and Nathaniel Newbill. Deed Book 16, page 405.

Aug. 4, 1796. Ind. bet. Roland Ward of Amelia County and Benjamin Estes for 3£ 8s for a tract of 3¼ A. on the lands of

Robert Estes, deceased. Sept. 8, 1798. Wit.: George Craghead, W. Munford, Waller Taylor. Deed Book 17, page 304.

Feb. 23, 1796. Ind. bet. John Stewart and Fredrick Williams of Dinwiddie County to Benjamin and Matthew Estes for 60£ a tract of 330 A. on the Branches of the Meherrin River on Baker Will's heirs, Renniso Tisdale, Abraham Estes, Witworth and Daniel Mason. April 14, 1796. Wit.: (names given). Deed Book 17, page 304.

Oct. 13, 1796. Ind. bet. Benjamin Estes, Jr., Exor. of Robert Estes and Thomas Walker for 100£ a tract on Horsepen Ck. of 200 A. on Hawkins Ward; part of the land on which said Robert Estes, deceased lived. Wit.: (names given). Deed Book 17, page 348.

Will of Robert Estes: son Robert; son Elisha; son George's part for the benefit of his wife and children; same provision for son Benjamin; same provision for son Zacharius; daughter Millie and her husband Frederick Cox; son Bartlett. Execs. sons Robert and Elisha and Thomas Tabb. Dated March 15, 1775. Rec. April 13, 1775. Wit.: William Gordon, William Grymes, Thomas Tabb. Will Book 2, page 417.

Robert Estes: wife Keziah; son Benjamin; son Abraham; son Matthew; son Bartlett; daughters Sarah and Elizabeth. Execs. sons Bartlett, Samuel and Berry Estes. Dated Oct. 27, 1782. Wit.: (names given). Will Book 3, page 387.

Will of Benjamin Estes, Jr. Wife Jencey; daughters Patsey and Nancy; brother Matthew. Execs. Brother Matthew and Abraham Estes. Feb. 7, 1800. Sept. 11, 1800. Wit.: Peter Lamkin, John Hawkins, Sharp Lamkin. Will Book 5, page 27.

Elisha Estes: Wife Frances; daughter Mary Fuller; children Dice Bartell, Keziah Kerby, Elizabeth, Anglin, Fanny, Elisha, Bottom, Asa and Jesse Estes. Execs. Wife, son Bottom and friends, Frederick Reeves and Samuel Calland. Dated Oct. 1, 1790. Rec. March 1791. Franklin County. Will Book 1, page 56.

Elisha Estes: Sons Elisha, Ambrose, Abraham, William, Richard and Joel; daughter Sarah Hutchinson, Barbara Holt and her children, Elisha and Ambrose, daughter Elizabeth Evans, daughter Mary Knight; wife Mary and daughter Rachel Estes who is

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

to be in charge of my wife. Jan. 30, 1782. Rec. Feb. 28, 1781. Henry County. Will Book 1, page 54.

*Spotsylvania Order Book 1749-55, page 16. Chancery suit. Bloomfield Long, Jr. vs. Bloomfield, Lucy, Molly, Sarah and Martha Long by the sd. Bloomfield Long, their guardian. Deposition of Abraham Estes, aged 32 years, Nov. 8, 1749. ("There is a Long-Griffin connection somewhere, I feel quite certain." Blanche Adams Chapman, Genealogist.)

LUNENBURG TITHABLE LIST

("Sunlight on the Southside," by Landon C. Bell, 1748-1783)

		No. Tithes	Page
1764	Robert Estes	..	..
	Bartlett Estes	..	..
	George Estes	1	241
	Zacharias Estes	1	241
	Elisha Estes, Sr.	6	241
	William Estes	..	..
	Robert Estes	..	..
	Bartlett Estes	8	241
	Elisha Estes	..	..
	Benjamin Estes	2	264
1769	Robert Estes, Jr.	..	..
	Samuel Estes	3	277
	Richard Estes	2	279
	Elisha Estes, Sr.	..	..
	Joel Estes	9	282
	Benjamin Estes	1	282
	Zach Estes	1	282
	William Estes	2	282
	Robert Estes, Sr.	..	..
	Bartlett Estes	..	..
	Elisha Estes	..	..
	Johnston Estes	1	284

---

* See Abraham Estes account.

			No. Tithes	Page
1772	Samuel Estes		18	293
	Elisha Estes, Jr.		4	307
1773	Samuel Estes, Overseer		..	312
	Robert Estes, Jr.		..	..
	Samuel Estes, Jr.		4	312
	Benjamin Estes, Sr.		1	314
	Robert Estes		9	318
	Bartlett Estes		..	..
1774	Benjamin Estes		1	333
	Elisha Estes		..	..
	John Estes		6	333
	Robert Estes, Sr.		..	..
	Bartlett Estes		..	..
	Robert Estes, Jr.		..	..
	Benjamin Estes		4	333
1775	Bartlett Estes, Sr.		1	354
	Benjamin Estes		..	..
	John Estes		2	352
	Robert Estes, Jr., Ex. of Robt. Estes		..	..
	James Bell		7	354
	Elisha Estes, Jr.		..	..
	John Estes		6	352
	Robert Estes		..	..
	Benjamin Estes		..	..
	Abraham Estes		4	354
	Samuel Estes		1	354
1776	George Estes (son of George)		1	374
	Elisha Estes		..	..
	John Estes		8	374
	Robert Estes		..	..
	Benjamin Estes		5	374
	Samuel Estes		1	374
	Benjamin Estes		2	374
1783	Benjamin Estes	13 white	3 black	403
	Elisha Estes	10 “	9 “	403
	Bartlett Estes	1 “		403

				No. Tithes		Page
1783	Samuel Estes	3	"	3	"	403
	Benjamin Estes, Jr	1	"	8	"	415
	Robert Estes					
	Abraham Estes					
	Thomas Estes	8	"	5	"	415
	John Estes	1	"			
	Bartlett Estes	3	"	1	"	397

Notice: Estes Land Office, Caroline County, Spotsylvania County, Lunenburg County, "Lunenburg Tithable List," Halifax County. Secured by Genealogist B. A. Chapman.

The following is a list of all Deeds recorded in the Clerk's Office of Lunenburg County, Virginia, in the name of Estes, from the formation of the County, 1746 to 1825.

1757 Robert Estes from John Bacon.
1767 Moses Estes from George Combs.
1767 William Estes from Elisha Estes.
1767 Elisha Estes to William Estes.
1768 Moses Estes to Richard Johnes (2 deeds).
1770 William Estes &c. to Daniel Gunn.
1771 Elizah Estes to Thos. Winn.
1772 Elijah Estes to William Hachett.
1773 Benjamin Estes from Nathaniel Boothe.
1776 Benjamin Estes from John Stewart.
1776 Benjamin Estes from Joel Parrish.
1776 Samuel Estes from Henry Freeman.
1777 Robert Estes to James Johnson.
1777 Robert Estes from James Johnson.
1778 Benjamin Estes from Robert Estes.
1778 Elisha Estes from Nicholas Fisher.
1778 Elisha Estes from James Inge et als.
1778 Robert Estes to William Gordon.
1778 Robert Estes to Nicholas Hobson.
1778 Robert Estes to John Beasley.

1778 Robert Estes to Benjamin Estes.
1778 Robert Estes from Nathaniel McKee.
1779 Robert Estes from John Hobson.
1784 Abraham Estes from Stephen Johnson.
1785 Bartlett Estes to Jesse Turner.
1789 Rebecca Estes to George King.
1791 Thos. Estes from John Hendrick.
1792 Thos. Estes to Thos. Parrish.
1793 Abraham Estes to Rennison Tisdale.
1793 Thomas Estes to John White.
1793 Thos. Estes from William Parrott.
1796 Benjamin Estes to Pollard Ward.
1796 Benjamin Estes to Thos. Walker.
1796 Benjamin Estes to John Wrenn.
1796 Matthew Estes from John Stewart.
1799 Abraham Estes from William Burton.
1800 Benjamin Estes Executors to Robert Estes.
1800 Bartlett Estes to John Gordon.
1803 Bartlett Estes from David Abernathey.
1803 Matthew Estes from Robert Estes.
1803 Robert Estes to Matthew Estes.
1803 Robert Estes from William Chandler.
1803 Thos. Estes from Dennis D. Morgan.
1804 Bartlett Estes to Armstead Jeter.
1805 Samuel Estes from John Wrenn.
1806 Robert Estes from Benjamin Estes' Ex'ors.
1810 Edmund Estes to Edward Rudder.
1810 Samuel Estes to Thos. Keeton.
1813 Abraham Estes to James McFarland.
1816 Matthew Estes to Robert Hayes.
1821 Edmund Estes from Robert Chappell.
1822 Benjamin Estes to William K. Corletz.
1822 John Estes to Charles Bryasee.
1825 Robert Estes from Sarah Estes.

ESTES

CAROLINE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Order Book No. 1, 1732-1740:

Thomas Estes a member of the Grand Jury, Nov. 8, 1733, page 108.

Case between John Ellis and Thomas Estes, dismissed.

Case between John Ellis and Abraham Estes, dismissed, Feb. 12, 1736, page 406.

Abraham Estes, Jr. agt. Timothy Ellis, Debt. March 11, 1736, page 411.

Thomas Estes' negro's age adjudged, 1739, page 566.

Abraham Estes' negro's age adjudged, page 567.

Order Book, 1741-1746:

Petition of Edward Pamplin that Thomas Estes, Thomas Banks and William Conner view the road and return opinion at the next court, 1741, page 92.

Ordered that Henry Harris pay Abraham Estes as a witness for him in his suit against Penn, 1742, page 148.

Ordered Thomas Banks, Thomas Estes, Wm. Lawson, Jr. and Wm. Lawson, Sr. to appraise the estate of Thomas for son, 1742, page 158.

Petition brought by Abraham Estes against Jane Oliver, Extr. of Thomas Watkins, 1743, page 173.

Ordered Abraham Estes pay Thomas Estes and Ann, his wife, as witnesses for him in his suit against Oliver. Also to pay Edw. Pamplin, 1743, page 175.

Abraham Estes, member of Jury, Aug. Moore, Jr. vs. Robt. Williamson.

Abraham Estes, member of Jury, Valentine Vest vs. John Sutton.

Abraham Estes, member of Jury, John Pearson vs. William Markham, pages 191-193 and 226.

Abraham Estes to show the road as reported to the commission, page 230.

Patrick Barclay vs. William Lawson. The deft. not appearing, Abraham Estes his security, 1743, page 244.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Abraham Estes, Juror, John Honey vs. Charles Goodall, 1743.

Abraham Estes, Juror, John Smith assignee of Augustine Moore vs. Robert Ferguson.

Abraham Estes, Juror, William and Dianah Yarbrough vs. William Lawson, Ex. of John Smith, Gent., 1743.

Abraham Estes, Juror, Benjamin Taylor, attorney for Jonathan Davis of Maryland vs. Edward Dyet, pages 250, 257, 262, 264.

Petition of Abraham Estes. Ordered Henry Rains, Charles Holloway, William Lawson and William Marshall to view the road petitioned for sd. Estes and report to next Court, 1743, page 266.

Abraham Estes member of Grand Jury, 1744, page 274.

The Will of Thomas Estes, March 8, 1744/45, presented by Ann, the Extr. named. Proved by Abraham Estes, Thomas Banks and John Crane. Security for Extr. Abraham Estes and James Martin. Appraisers named, page 349.

Abraham Estes appointed overseer of the road in the room of James Martin, 1745, page 470.

Action of trespass brought by Abraham Estes, agt. James and Micajah Pickett, 1745, page 472.

Abraham Estes, a Juror, page 473.

Action of trespass between Thomas Estes and Thomas Pickett, page 476.

Thomas Pickett vs. Thomas Estes, 1745.

Appraisal of the estate of Thomas Estes recorded, June 14, 1745, page 483.

Abraham Estes, a Juror, Humphrey Bell of London, vs. Wm. Cook, 1745, page 507.

Petition of John Estes, orphan of Thomas Estes, to choose a guardian. Choice of Rice Curtis, Gent., John Crane his security, 1745.

Petition of Mary Estes, orphan of Thomas. Choice of William Connor, William Boulware his security. John Crane was appointed guardian of Sarah Estes the orphan of Thomas. William Connor his security.

On the petition of Thomas Estes, ordered that he have the

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

administration of the estate of Ann Estes, dec'd. John Pickett and Benjamin Wootten, his security. Appraisers appointed (named) Oct. 11, 1745, page 537.

Ordered James Dismuke, Joseph Stevens and William Marshall to divide the estate of Thomas Estes according to his will, Nov. 8, 1745, page 541.

Ordered James Dismuke, Joseph Stevens, William Marshall and Roger Quarles to divide the estate of Thomas Estes dec'd, and, also, settle the administration of said estate, Feb. 14, 1756, page 564.

Rice Curtis, Jr., Gent., guardian of John Estes, returns account of his estate, March 14, 1745/46.

Ordered James and Micajah Pickett pay John Estes for six days as a wit. for them agt. Estes, also, Daniel McClamore. Abraham Estes to pay Thomas White, Thomas Garnett and James Young as wit. for him, page 607.

Abraham Estes vs. Jonas and Micajah Pickett for Trespass. The Plt. failed to appear, motion for a nonsuit, 1746, page 609.

Order Book, 1746-1754:

Petition of Thomas Estes administrator of Ann Estes, dec'd, agt. Robert Taliaferro and Josias Baker. Agreed, 1747, page 40.

Petition of Henry Cooper agt. Thomas Estes. Dismissed, 1746, page 19.

Samuel Gray vs. Abraham Estes, Cont., page 26.

Abraham Estes, a Juror (names given), 1747, page 58.

Petition Constantine Smith vs. Abraham Estes, 1747, page 59.

Attachment obtained by Peter Copeland, agt, the estate of Mark London. All his estate in the hands of William Cox and John Estes to be attached, 1749, page 164.

Age of a negro of John Estes adjudged, 1750, page 240.

Samuel Gray vs. Abraham Estes. Dismissed. Ordered Estes pay Roger and Thomas Madison as witnesses, 1751, page 276.

Thomas Brikell acknowledged a deed to John Estes in 1753, page 399.

Abraham Estes, Sr. deed to Abraham and Phillip Estes was proved by William Roy, John Mitchell and Wallace Ross, 1753, page 405.

Agreement between Abraham Estes, Sr. and Abraham Estes, Jr. proved on the part of Abraham Estes, Sr., by William Waller, Gent., William Rogers and John Mitchell, and the said Abraham Estes, Jr. acknowledged his part and it was admitted to record, July 12, 1753, page 405.

Order Book, 1755-1758:

Abraham Estes, Sr., appointed overseer of road from James Martins to Tompkins bridge, 1755, page 118.

Petition brought by Abraham Estes, Sr., agt. Sarah Pigg. Judgement granted Plt., 1755, page 146.

Action of debt: Jeremiah Early vs. Abraham Estes, the deft. says he cannot deny that he owes him 40£ William Shaughan, security, 1756, page 219.

Will of William Marshall presented by Exs. Elizabeth Marshall, Michael Yates and John Estes. Appraisers appointed, William Tyler, James Martin, Christopher Tompkins and George Yates, Nov. 10, 1757, page 312.

Ordered George Yates, Acquilla Johnston, William Rogers and John Estes to appraise the estate of Abraham Estes, dec'd., Feb. 8, 1759, page 3.

By consent of Phillip Estes and Elizabeth Estes, Anthony Thornton, Gent., Joseph Stevens, Henry Terrell and William Conner are appointed to lay off the dower of the said Elizabeth, 1759, page 54.

Elizabeth Estes was appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benjamin, Mary Ann, and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, dec'd., July 12, 1759, page 54.

Elizabeth Estes vs. Phillip Estes for Trespass, assault and battery. Verdict for Plt. as to assault, not guilty as to rest of charge. Aug. 16, 1759. Elizabeth Estes ordered to pay William Crisp and Robert Chapman as witnesses. Dispute of

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

trespass to be left to the determination of Edmund Pendleton, 1759, pages 71 and 72.

Order Book, 1759-1763:

Phillip Estes vs. Elizabeth Estes and Gabriel Long, administrators of Abraham Estes. Dispute for his account for his share of Three crops as an overseer, to be left to determination of Edmund Pendleton, Plt., to be paid for his claim as overseer for the testator from the beginning until the time of his death, 1759, page 82.

Same agt., same Plt. recovered value of corn, page 83.

Elizabeth Estes agt. Phillip Estes for taking away a trunk and assault. Trunk awarded deft. Plt. to recover 40 shillings for violence, page 83.

Ordered William Tyler, Anthony Thornton and Robert Taliaferro, Gent., to settle the administration of the estate of Abraham Estes, Aug. 14, 1760, page 122.

Ordered Sarah Estes (probably an error for Elizabeth) to be summoned to the next court to give Thomas Scott and John Griffen counter security for the estate of Abraham Estes, dec'd., or to deliver up the said estate, Nov. 12, 1761, page 261.

The summons obtained by Thomas Scott against the Elizabeth Estes is dismissed, 1762, page 300.

Suit in chancery brought by John Pickett agt. Administration of Abraham Estes, dec'd. Cont., page 344.

Order Book, 1764:

Account estate of Abraham Estes ordered recorded, 1765, page 331.

Settlement of Est. of Abraham Estes ordered recorded, page 333, Feb. 14, 1765.

Order Book, 1765-1767:

William Tompkins is appointed guardian to Elisha Estes and gave Bond, July 10, 1766.

On the motion of William Tompkins, the guardian to Elisha Estes, an orphan son of Abraham Estes, dec'd., it is ordered Anthony Thornton, Robert and Walker Taliaferro, Gent., and Theodore Morrison make a division according to the will of sd. Abraham Estes, page 353.

Order Book, 1772-1775:

A division of the estate of Abraham and Elizabeth Estes ordered recorded, Aug. 11, 1774, page 567.

"Caroline Order Book 1746-54," page 405, July 12, 1753.

Abraham Estes, Sr's. deeds to Abraham and Philip Estis proved by oaths of Wm. Rogers and others.

"Caroline Order Book 1746," page 464, March 14, 1754.

Suit in Chancery by Henry Brock and Barbara, his wife, against Abraham Estes. Decision of the court is that Abraham Estes shall pay a negro to Henry Brock.

"Caroline Order Book 1759-1763," page 54, July 12, 1759.

Eliz. Estes appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benj., Mary Ann and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, dec'd. (In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benj. and Edmund under 14. O. B. 1767, page 39. Refer to Abraham and Benjamin Estes.)

"Old Rappahannock County Deeds," etc., Book 6, page 59, June 27, 1678-79.

Francis Triplett gives a mare and colt to his son Francis Triplett and daughter Eliza. Triplett.

"Orange County Will Book," page 237.

Will of Samuel Estes dated Nov. 11, 1784, proved Sept. 26, 1791, wife Winfred, sons Abraham and Samuel (both under age). (This must have been the son of Abraham who died in Spotsylvania County 1782. See "Crozier," page 38.)

"It is unfortunate that the records are gone from the counties in which the Estes lived before they turn up in Lunenburg. "The Caroline Order Books" are the only records left of this county and are in the Archives at the State Library."

B.A.C. (Genealogist. 1935)

"No Caroline County Deed Book prior to 1860 are extant and only one Will Book, no. 19, which embraces the period from about 1815 to 1820."

Crozier's Virginia County Records, Vol. VI, page 248; Caroline County Marriage Bonds, Dec. 14, 1788:

George Estes and Anne Sannell (?). George Estes and Sarah Anderson (probably cousins).

"All immigrants were entitled to fifty acres of land each; if you paid a person's passage money you were entitled to his fifty acres of land and he became your 'headright.' "

Caroline Wills (copies of Wills found in chancery paper):

John Estes of the county of Caroline: to wife Elizabeth; provision for unborn child; daughter Elizabeth Durrett; daughter Ann Yates, to her daughter, Mary Butler, with a reversion to the children by Michael Yates; son John; son Marshall; son Thomas; daughter Mary; refers to my six eldest children and my three last children by my first wife; sons, William, Marshall, Littleton and Peter to be educated out of my estate; son John the land left me by my father; 100 A. I bought of Thomas Banks in Halifax County to be sold and the piece of land obtained by Murphy in the General Court to be sold and one-half the money to be paid Peter Rogers and the rest to my children. Exs. son John and son-in-law George Durrett. Dated April 6, 1778. Rec. May 1778.
Wit.: William Yates, George Yates, Nancy Estes and Elizabeth David. Page 26.

Will of Elisha Estes of the County of Nelson; my Exs. to sell a tract in the County of Caroline on which William Johnson now lives and the money to be divided among all my children; daughter Elizabeth Goodlow Johnson; my nephew Triplett T. Estes to be the guardian of my children, Mary Tompkins Estes, Benjamin Tompkins Estes and Elisha Bluford Estes. Exs. James Murphy, Triplett T. Estes, James Johnson and Abraham B. Warwick.
January 4, 1812. Rec. February 24, 1812.
Wit.: Richard Breedlove, Thomas Breedlove.
James Murphy and Abraham B. Warwick qualified with Stephen Watts their security.

Caroline Will Book, page 94.

"Sept. 7, 1935

My dear Mrs. Webb:

I have completed reading the Caroline Order Books up to the period needed to prove the paternity of your Benjamin Estes. I hope you feel the results are worth the price it has cost you.

These books are photostat copies and the writing is quite fine, so it takes quite a little time to cover them. At any rate, we have found the father of your Benjamin and his line back to the Abraham of King and Queen County.

We also know enough about the people with whom they are connected to have pretty good leads towards finding out who the wife Elizabeth was.

I am sorry I did not read the Caroline Books before going to Lunenburg for these records simply give collateral lines. I am also sorry that the research in the land office gave no earlier information of the Abraham Estes of King and Queen County. He, evidently, bought or "married" the land he paid tax on in 1704. Mrs. Nugent's next book may show him as a headright. Her first books list several Easts but none of them seem to furnish any clue, so far as I can see, to your Abraham.

In looking over the notes from the Caroline Order Books, I think you will agree with me that Abraham Estes, Jr., was probably married twice. Abraham and the Phillip (whom Elizabeth had so much trouble with) by the first wife, and the others for whom she was appointed guardian. I do hope we will be able to find out who she was for all of the people with whom she was connected were prominent and important ones in the county. Everything indicates Abraham, Jr. was the eldest son of Abraham of King and Queen County.

I am sorry the search did not develop more information but I did my best.

Cordially, Blanche Adams Chapman"

"Oct. 6, 1935

My dear Mrs. Webb:

I fear you will never find any further clues to the children of Abraham Estes, Sr., beyond those certainly proven by the records from land office.

The loss of the King and Queen records will prevent your ever knowing definitely which are sons and which grandsons. I am hoping Mrs Nugent's next book of Land Patents will show when Abraham Estes came and who brought him in. This seems your only hope, to learn anything of him, unless some English boat list gives him.

Both the Lunenburg and Caroline families carried the same names; the Bartlett is the only one not used in Caroline, and your line has the Edmund and Philip that does not show up in the Lunenburg descendants but sounds as if there might be a Pendleton connection. I believe the identity of Elizabeth can be learned if these families are worked out with whom they figured in Caroline, for, invariably, these people who appear on their papers turn out to be relatives.

B.A.C."

"I have had access to the proof sheets of Mrs. Nugent's Vol. II, but found no further mention of Abraham Estes.

(Signed) R. A. Stewart, June 1938."

LAND OFFICE

Abraham Eastis, Jun., patented a tract of 425 A. called new land in a neck called Rogues Neck in the forks of the Mattopony River, July 12, 1718. Book 10, page 384.

Abraham Estes of King and Queen County, a tract of 500 A. being on S. side of the Middle River at the great mountains in Spotsylvania County, beginning at Henry Madison's corner tree, adjoining the land of sd. Madison, Sept. 8, 1728. Book 13, page 379.

Gov. William Gooch to Samuel Estes of King and Queen County, a tract of 900 A. in Spotsylvania County, adjoining Thomas Tyler, Braxton's line and George Taylor. Sept. 28, 1728. Book 13, page 380.

Same to Richard Estes of Hanover County, a tract of 400 A. in the aforesaid county, adjoining Mr. David Thompson and Capt. Clark. Aug. 25, 1731. Book 14, page 214.

Same to Robert Estes of King and Queen County, a tract of 400 A. in the head branch of North East Creek in Hanover County. New land. Aug. 25, 1731. Book 14, page 229.

Same to John Estes a tract of 1,060 A. in the County of Hanover, beginning at Capt. Clark's corner. March 15, 1735. Book 17, page 44.

Same to Robert Estes a tract of 250 A. in the county of Hanover adjoining John Rice, John Dasphier and James Watson. March 15, 1735. Book 17, page 41.

Same to Moses Estes a tract of 370 A. in Hanover County, beginning at Robert Estes' corner and adjoining Ambrose Joshua Smith and Thompson. March 17, 1736. Book 17, page 240.

Same to Richard Estes a tract of 1,200 A. in the County of Hanover, beginning at David Thompson's corner, on John Rice, John Thomas and Col. Symes. June 29, 1739. Book 18, page 358.

Same to Robert Estes a tract of 1,300 A. in the County of Louisa on both sides of the Cabin Branch, 300 A. of which was granted sd. Estes in 1731. Aug. 30, 1744. Book 22, page 136.

Same to Elisha Eastis a tract of 400 A. in the County of Amelia between the Bush and Bryer River, beginning at Reid's corner to Margelies (?) line. July 20, 1748. Book 26, page 479.

Same to Elisha Eastis a tract of 400 A. in the County of Amelia on the south side of Bryer River and beginning at Parson's corner. Jan. 12, 1747. Book 28, page 311.

Same to James Eastes a tract of 360 A. in the county of Lunenburg on the east side of the Little Roanoke River, adjoining Thomas Jones. April 1, 1749. Book 28, page 550.

Gov. Robert Dinwiddie to Abraham Estes a tract of 272 A. in the county of Orange on Swift Run. Oct. 10, 1753. Book 32, page 257.

Same to Abraham Estes a tract of 400 A. in the county of Augusta, on the North River Shanando, adjoining Patrick Frazer, John Madison and Symes corner. Aug. 17, 1756. Book 33, page 138.

Same to James Eastes a tract of 683 A. in the county of Lunenburg on both sides of Ash Camp Creek, adjoining John Gwin, Thomas Bouldin and Children, 310 A. being part of a patent, formerly granted Thomas Jones in 1745 and title of which has since become vested in James Eastes. Aug. 29, 1757. Book 33, page 378.

Francis Fauquier to Elisha Estes a tract of 800 A. in the county of Amelia between Bryer and Bush Rivers, on Parson, Reid, McGehee and Davis. 400 A. of which was granted sd. Estes in 1747, the residue in 1748. Dec. 15, 1758. Book 33, page 525.

Gov. Dinwiddie to Anthony Winston and John East a tract of

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

118 A. in Hanover County on the sunken grounds on the north side of the Chickahominy Swamp. Aug. 16, 1756. Book 33, page 339.

Fauquier to John Estes a tract of 1,150 A. in the county of Halifax on the Poplar and the Little Pole Cat Creeks, adjoining Fountain, Ponton and Bottom. March 3, 1760. Book 33, page 698.

Same to James Eastes a tract of 400 A. in the County of Lunenburg on the branches of Ash Camp, beginning at Jones corner, etc., Aug. 10, 1759. Book 34, page 389.

Same to Tarlton East a tract of 309 A. in the county of Lunenburg on the branches of Louise Creek, adjoining Caldwell. Aug. 7, 1761. Book 34, page 920.

Secured by B. A. Chapman, 1935.

SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY

"Crozier's Abstracts"

Sept. 7, 1742. Ind. bet. Abraham Rogers and wife Barbara of St. George Parish to Abraham Estes, Jr. of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County for 2,228 pounds of tobacco, 83 A. in Spotsylvania County. Wit.: Abraham Estes, Sr., Matthew Brock, Robert Johnston, page 160.

Nov. 1, 1742. Ind. bet. William Hawkins of St. Thomas Parish, Orange County to Abraham Estes of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County for 24£, a tract of 110 A. being part of the land sold by Edward Pigg, deceased and Abraham Rogers, both of Spotsylvania County to sd. Hawkins. Wit.: Larkin Chew, George Smith, Richard Bradley, page 161.

Oct. 3, 1743. Ind. bet. John Clark and wife Ann of St. Margaret's Parish, Caroline County to Abraham Estes, Jr. of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County for 32£ a tract of 130 A. in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County. Wit.: Henry Brock, William Bartlet, A. Forster, page 164.

Abraham Estes, Thomas Magee and Edmund Foster are witnesses on a deed of Benjamin Matthews and wife Ann to Joseph Carter, 1746, page 174.

Nov. 5, 1759. Ind. bet. John Payne, Jr. and wife Mary, Bromfield Long and wife Mary to Abraham Estes for 25£, a tract of 59¼ A. in Spotsylvania County. Wit.: William J. Waller, John Waller, Jr., William Wood, John Beverly Roy, page 213.

March 7, 1758. Ind. bet. Bromfield Long, deed of gift to daughters Molly Long Payne and Sarah Long. Wit.: John Estes (and others), page 206.

Will of Abraham Estes of Spotsylvania County: to wife, land and slaves, at her death to be sold and money divided among the following, Elijah, Richard, Moses, Fielding and Nancy Estes; son Thomas and his wife Hannah; son John and his wife Ann; son Samuel and daughter Sarah Hart. Jan. 15, 1780. April 18, 1782. Exs. Wife and son Richard. Wit.: M. Buckner, George Madison, James Methem, page 38.

June 7, 1773. Ind. bet. Thomas Estes of Spotsylvania County and son John Estes of the County of Orange, North Carolina:

> "Whereas Thomas Estes, formerly of Caroline County, by will gave to daughter, Barbara Rogers, a negro girl during her life and at the death of sd. Barbara to her children; sd. slave has several children in North Carolina and sd. Thomas Estes, party the testator made no disposition of said increase, the said Thomas Estes, party to these present as eldest son and heir at law his right or title to his son John Estes."

Wit.: William Wood, John Holladay, Jr., Rice Curtis, Jr., John Chew, Jr., page 305.

SPOTSYLVANIA COUNTY RECORDS IN VIRGINIA

Deeds Concerning Estes

Deed Book B. 1729-1734. Witness to Deed: Thos. Estes, April 2, 1734.

Deed Book C. 1734-1742. Witness: Thomas Estes, July 1, 1735, page 139.

Deed Book D. 1742-1751. Thos. Estes, April 4, 1749, page 176.

Deed Book D. 1742-1751. Thos. Estes, Sept. 20, 1750, page 183.

Deed Book D. Thos. Estes, Oct. 24, 1750, page 185.

Deed Book E. 1751-1761. Thos. Estes, Aug. 22, 1755, page 201.
Thos. Estes as Ensign to Capt. Fauntleroy, Commissioner. Colonial Militia, July 21, 1755, page 518.

Will Book E. 1772-1798. Ann Estes, wife of Abraham Estes or Eastis of Spotsylvania.

Deed Book J. 1774-1782. Nov. 20, 1776. Thos. Estes and Catherine, his wife of Spotsylvania County. Witnesses Oct. 21, 1779.

Deed Book J. 1774-1782. March 15, 1781. Richard Estes and Caty, his wife. Witness. Aug. 16, 1781.

Deed Book M. 1788-1791. John Estes and his wife of Caroline County Jan. 25, 1790.

Deed Book P. 1797-1800. Aug. 15, 1799. Richard Estes and Catherine, his wife, page 509.

Will Book. 1782-1785. June 20, 1762. Witness Elijah Estes, Moses Estes, Sept. 19, 1782.

Deed Book P. 1797-1800. Jan. 11, 1798. Elijah Estes, Richard Estes, Moses Estes, Fielding Estes in Spotsylvania County:

> "Whereas, Abraham Estes, dec'd, lived and devised by him to his wife and directed by his will that after her death (which event hath taken place) that the same be sold and the profits arising therefrom divided between the said Elizabeth, Richard, Moses, Fielding Estes and Nancy Estes, now the wife of James Higgins . . . (and so forth)."

Wit. July 3, 1798, page 501.

Guardian's Bonds. Will Book A. Thomas Estes, guardian to Abraham Rogers, orphan of Peter Rogers.

Deed Book D. 1742-1751. Thomas Estes, Jr. Spotsylvania County July 5, 1743; Wit.: son John, Captain Triplett T. Estes. In the appointment of Processioners in 1811 he is designed as Captain of the militia, page 96. History of Albemarle County.

Spotsylvania County Records, 1721-1800, page 38, show heirs of Abraham Estes (died Jan. 15, 1780):

> "Executor's wife Ann and son Richard. Legatee Ann. Slaves and Land on which I live for her life. On death to be divided between the following persons: Elizah Estes, Richard Estes, Moses Estes, Fielding Estes, Nancy Estes; Son Thomas

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

Estes and Hannah, his wife; son John Estes and Ann, his wife; son Samuel Estes; Daughter, Sarah Hart."

This book contains numerous mentions of Estes as makers and witnesses of Wills, but no Benjamin or Elisha. Following are all the additional Estes names shown by index: Peter Estes, Rowland Estes, Thomas Estes, William M. Estes, Abraham Estes, Jr.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. IV, page 106.

Slave owners in Spotsylvania County, 1783.

Thomas Estes owned 2 slaves; Richard Estes owned 4 slaves; John Estes, 2; Samuel Estes, 4; Ann Estes, 8.

First List of Tithables of Pittsylvania County, 1767:

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography":

Vol. 23, page 79. Elisha Estis.

Vol. 26, page 193. Samuel Estes, md. Winfred Holliday, 1776 (marriage records in back of Deed Book No. 17, Orange County).

Vol. 26, page 194. Lucy Estes, md. John Harvie, 1778. Deed Book 17, Orange County.

Vol. 26, page 191. John Rogers, md. Barbara Estes, 1773; marriage record in Deed Book 17, Orange County.

Vol. 30, page 69. Marriage notices in "Virginia and Fredericksburg Advertiser" in Library of Congress Nov. 26, 1790; Nov. 21, Mr. Triplett Estes, merchant, to Miss Sally Lucas, dau. of Mr. Zach Lucas.

Vol. 36, page 75.

"In his will (Major Jones Munford) dated Mar. 6, 1754, and proved in Amelia, Apr. 25, 1754, made bequests to ——son Elisha Estes."

Vol. 37. Barbara Estes, md. Abraham Rogers (orphaned in 1734 and deeding property in 1733). Henry Rogers, St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, 1734. John Rogers, King and Queen County; sons, John and Abraham.

"The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker:

A true account of the Lands in King and Queen County as it was taken by Robert Bird, Sheriff, in the year 1704, page 226.

Abraham Eastes, 200 acres in King and Queen County in 1704. Rent Roll of Virginia.

A true and Perfect Rent Roll of all the Lands held by her Majesty in Henrico County April 1705, page 184. East, Thos. Sen., 475; East, Tho., 554; East, Edw., 159.

"Crozier's Virginia County Records," Vol. VI, page 136:

Thomas Estes owned 294 acres in Halifax County, 1754. Page 251. Robert Estes, Jr. and Keziah, his wife, Louisa County, 100 acres. Page 272. John Estes owned 1,150 acres in Halifax County, 1760.

"William and Mary Quarterly," Vol. X, page 270:

Benjamin Estes md. Frances, dau. of John Bacon, 3rd, b. April 24, 1738 (or 39).

Vol. XXI, page 48. Records of Hanover County, Jan. 1733. Deed from James X. Robertson of St. Martins Parish to Matthew Anderson of St. Paul's Parish. 1,325 acres, both sides of East Creek, reserving 100 acres of the above which was sold by Christopher Clarke, to John Estes (Bartlet Anderson, Deed Clerk).

Vol. XXI, page 51. Robert Estes to Moses Estes, no date.

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. IX, pages 139-40:

Oath of Allegiance to Virginia 1777. Henry County from its Formation in 1776 to the end of the 18th Century. A list of persons renouncing allegiance to Great Britain and swearing allegiance to the commonwealth of Virginia.

From the records of the clerk's office by C. B. Bryant, Martinville: A memorandum of the inhabitants of Henry County by name Estes who took oath of allegiance. Sept. 13, 1777.

Elisha Estes, age 31; Bottom Estes, age 18; Elisha Estes, age 23; Joel Estes, age 25; William Estes, age 42; A—— Estes, age 55.

COUNTIES IN VIRGINIA WHICH RELATE TO ESTES FAMILIES

"Virginia Counties," by Morgan Poitiaux Robinson:

> "In 1634 the county was divided into 8 shires which are to be governed as shires in England." Page 17.

The names of these shires are: Accowmack, Charles City, Charles River (or Yorke County), Elizabeth City, Henrico, James City, Warrosquyoake, Warwick River.

Warrosquyoake was the original name for Isle of Wight County which it retained for only three years when it was changed to the present name it now holds.

Surry County was taken from James City, 1652.

New Kent was formed from York County, 1654, extending west to the headquarters of Mattopony and Pamunky Rivers.

King and Queen County was formed from the shires of New Kent, including what is now King William, King and Queen, and perhaps, the whole of Caroline and Spotsylvania, on 16th day of April A. D. 1691.

Essex County was formed from a part of (old) Rappahannock, 1692.

Brunswick County was formed from Isle of Wight County and Surry County, 1720.

Spotsylvania County was formed from Essex, King William and King and Queen Counties, 1720.

Hanover County was formed from New Kent County, 1720.

Caroline County was formed 1727.

> "In February 1727 an act was passed entitled, 'An act for erecting a new county on the head of Essex, King and Queen and King William counties and for calling the same Caroline Co.'" ("Hen. Stat. at Large," IV, page 240).

Goochland County was formed from Henrico County, 1727.

Orange County was formed from Spotsylvania County, 1734.

Augusta County was formed from Orange County, 1738.

> "Previously all that part of Virginia lying west of the Blue Ridge was included in Orange Co., but in the Fall of 1738 it was divided to form the counties of Frederick and Augusta."

Albemarle County was formed from Goochland and part of Louise County, 1744.

Lunenburg County was formed from Brunswick County, 1746.

Culpeper County was formed from Orange County, 1748.

Southampton County was formed from Isle of Wight County, 1748.

Cumberland County was formed from Goochland County, 1748.

Chesterfield County was cut off of Henrico County, 1749.

Halifax County was formed from Lunenburg County, 1752.

Bedford County was formed from Lunenburg and a part of Albemarle County, 1754.

Buckingham County was cut off from Albemarle County, 1761.

Pittsylvania County was formed from Halifax County, 1767.

Henry County was formed from Pittsylvania County, 1776.

Campbell County was cut off from Bedford County, 1782.

DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN ESTES OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

III BENJAMIN^3 ESTES (*Abraham*^{2}, *Abraham*^{1} *Estes*), b. about 1753 (probably in Spotsylvania County which was cut off from Essex, King William and King and Queen Counties in 1720); (Caroline O. B. 1759-63, page 54: Elizabeth Estes appointed guardian to Lucy, Elisha, Benj., Mary Ann and Edmund Estes, orphans of Abraham Estes, deceased. Caroline O. B. 1767-70, page 39: In 1767 Mary Ann was over 14 and Benj. and Edmund under 14.) He d. in Bedford County (formed from Lunenburg County in 1754) between June 8 and July 22, 1816, when his last will and testament was made and proved. He and his wife are buried at Lowry Farm near Lynchburg.

NOTE: "The City of Lynchburg is in Campbell Co. (which was cut off from Bedford Co. in 1782), and the land conveyed by the deed referred to is in Campbell Co. If you will look at the map of this county, at a station on the N. and W. railway, named Lowry, and on the left of the railway running to the East and just North of the tract, you will see the tract of land that was owned by the late Benjamin Estes at his death, which occurred between 8th June and 22nd July, 1816, the date of probating his will. It is a beautiful tract of about 500 acres. In the garden attached to the resi-

dence both Mr. Estes and his wife lie buried. Signed R. D. Buford, Bedford City, Va. Nov. 30, 1908."

He md. 1777, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe) of Bedford County, dau. of Thomas Thorp (Thorpe) and Sarah (Triplet or Triplett), dau. of William Triplet and Sarah (Massey), personal friends of George Washington.

Children:

1 Triplet Thorpe[4] Estes (1778-1852); d. in Henderson, N. C.; md. (1) Elizabeth Gibson of Va. (Md. 3 times, but children of only first marriage.)

Triplet Thorpe[4] Estes moved to Granville Co., N. C., soon after the War of 1812, in which he was a Captain, Eighth Regular of Va. "Captain Triplet T. Estes of the Va. Militia." (See Chap. 5, page 96, "Woods' History of Albemarle Co., Va.")

About 1819 he moved from Charlottesville to Fredericksburg and in 1832 was living in Dinwiddie Co., Va. (probably Petersburg). Children:

i William Triplet[5] Estes (1831-1874); md. Louise Alston Riddick (1836-1877) of Lawrenceville, Va., dau. of Joseph Alston Riddick and Martha Harrisson (Lashley). Children:

1 Margaret[6] Estes, md. John Poynton (Mass.). Children: John[7] and seven other children (names unknown).

2 William Triplet[6] Estes, Middleton, Ohio; md. Lucy Henderson of Henderson, N. C. Children:

i Henderson[7] Estes, md. (1) Gwendolyn Johnson (Bedford, Mass.). Child: Johnson[8] Estes; md. (2) Feb. 9, 1938, Miss Marguerite Jones (Hamilton, Ohio). Henderson[7] Estes has been Attorney General of Ohio since 1937.

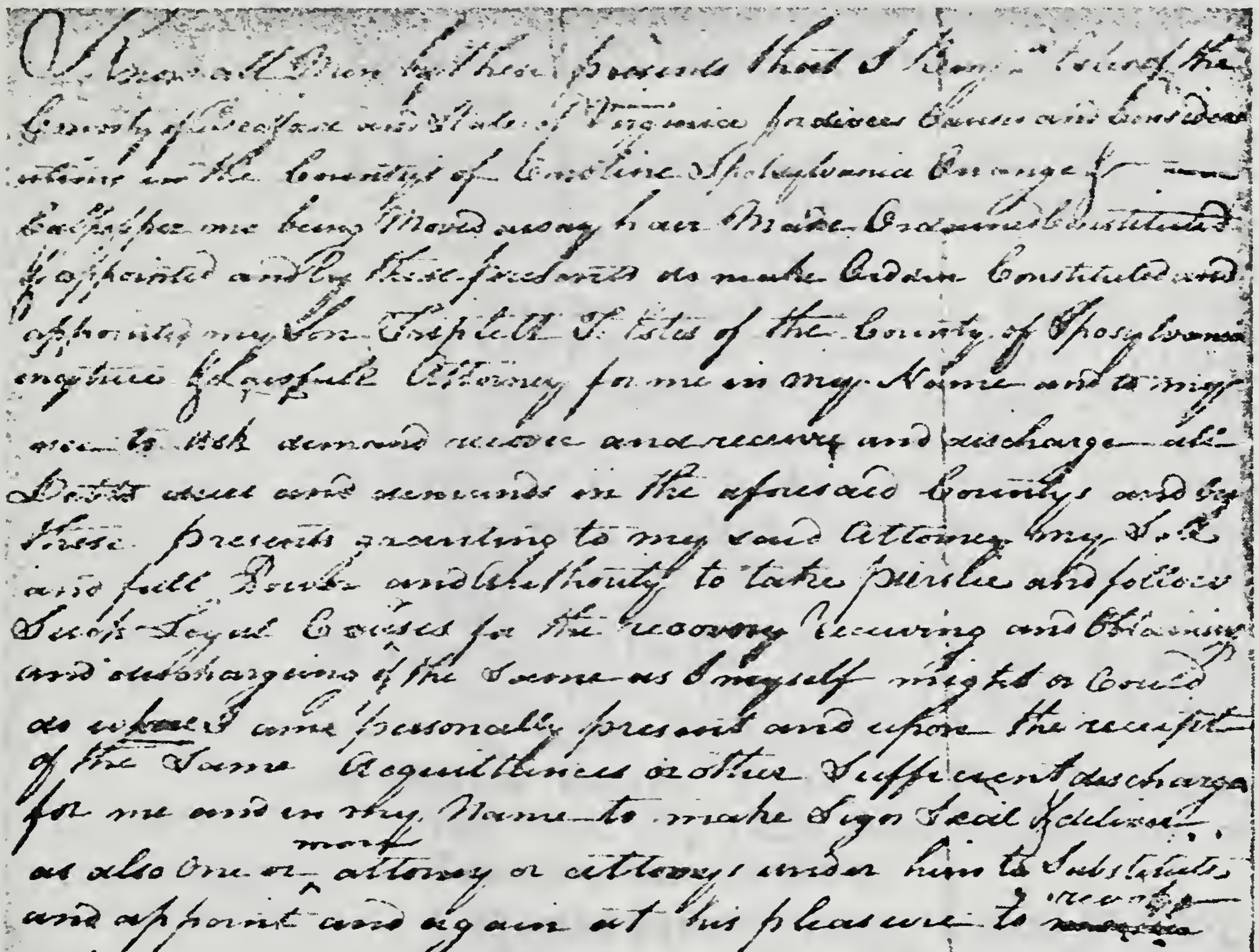
ii Robert Gilmore[7] Estes, md. Eleanore Carney (Akron, Ohio). Children:

1 Adelaide[8].

2 William Gilmore[8] Estes.

iii Edward Triplet[7] Estes, d. March 1928.

3 Joseph Riddick[6] Estes, md. 1894, Willie Frank Redd, in Atlanta, Ga. (now live in Birmingham, Ala.). Children: Frances[7], dec'd.; no heirs;



Know all Men by these Presents that I Benj^{n} Estes of the
County of Fairfax and State of Virginia for divers Causes and Consider-
ations in the Countys of Caroline Spotsylvania Orange & —
Culpepper me being Moved away have Made Ordained Constituted
& appointed and by these presents do make Ordain Constituted and
appointed my Son Triplett T. Estes of the County of Spotsylvania
my true & lawfull Attorney for me in my Name and to my
use to ask demand recover and receive and discharge all
Debts dues and demands in the aforesaid Countys and by
these presents granting to my said Attorney my Sole
and full Power and Authority to take pursue and follow
Such Legal Courses for the recovery securing and Obtaining
and discharging of the Same as I myself might or Could
do were I are personally present and upon the receipt
of the Same Acquittances or other Sufficient discharge
for me and in my Name to make Sign Seal & deliver
as also One or more attorney or attorneys under him to Substitute
and appoint and again at his pleasure to revoke
& further to do perform and finish for me and in
my Name all and Singular thing or things which
Shall or may be Necessary touching and Concerning
the premises as fully Thoroughly an entirely as I the said
Benj^{n} Estes in my own Person might or Could do in or
about the Same ratifying allowing and ~~[illegible]~~ confirming
what ever my said Attorney Shall Lawfully do or Cause
to be done in and about the Execution of the premises
by Virtue of these presents in Witness whereof I have hereunto
set my Hand & Seal the of October in the year
of our Lord one Thousand Seven Hundred and Ninety
Eight

Benjamin Estes

DEED OF BENJAMIN ESTES, 1798
Property of P. M. Estes

Riddick[7], dec'd.; no heirs. Willard[7] Redd, not married.

4 Benjamin Lashley[6] Estes, dec'd.; unmd.

5 Bessie Gibson[6] Estes, dec'd.; unmd.

6 Louis[6] Estes, b. Aug. 12, 1870; md. June 12, 1895, Zaretta Estelle Potter at Newbury Port, Mass. Children:

i Zaretta Louise[7] Estes, b. Sept. 22, 1896; md. Jan. 1, 1916, at Decatur, Ga., Eugene A. Brooks. Children:

1 Eugene Estes[8] Brooks, b. Jan. 7, 1917.
2 Mary Zaretta[8] Brooks, b. June 11, 1918.
3 Alice Louise[8] Brooks, b. July 27, 1920.
4 John Louis[8] Brooks, b. Nov. 7, 1928.

ii Louis S.[7] Estes, b. Apr. 22, 1898; md. Jan. 14, 1919, Virginia Collier at Atlanta, Ga. Child: Louis Collier[8] Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1921; unmd.

iii Charlotte Marilla[7] Estes, b. July 9, 1902; md. June 5, 1920, Wm. G. Scott, d. Apr. 6, 1921; no children.

iv Norma Evelyn[7] Estes, b. Dec. 29, 1903; md. Oct. 27, 1925, Alan S. Renfrew of Decatur, Ga. Children:

1 Martha Jane[8] Renfrew, b. Oct. 27, 1927.
2 Marjorie Spaulding[8] Renfrew, b. Nov. 4, 1929.
3 Alan Spaulding[8] Renfrew, Jr., b. Sept. 9, 1936.

v Gretchen Adele[7] Estes, b. ——; md. Nov. 12, 1927, Augustus C. Ware at Decatur, Ga. Children:

1 William[8] Ware, b. Dec. 3, 1928.
2 Gretchen Estes[8] Ware, b. July 12, 1930.
3 Janet[8] Ware, b. June 8, 1935.

7 Marion[6] Estes, unmd., lives in Philadelphia, by name, Stranger.

ii Charlotte M.[5] Estes, md. Col. John Hargrove. Children:

1 Triplet[6] Hargrove, killed in Civil War. 13 other children (names unknown.)

(Information on family and descendants of Triplet Thorpe[4]

Estes was given by Henderson⁷ Estes and Eugene A. Brooks, who married Zaretta Louise⁷ Estes. Revised 1938.)

2 JOEL⁴ ESTES, b. Jan. 22, 1780, in Bedford Co., Va.; d. Aug. 16, 1833, near Waverly, Tenn., while enroute to his home in West Tennessee from a business trip to Virginia; md. Oct. 13, 1801, in Chesterfield Co., Va., Sarah Langhorne Bates, dau. of Daniel Bates and Elizabeth Cary (Bell) (of whom further, pages 150-178).

3 John H. T.⁴ Estes, d. in Bedford Co. between Feb. and Mar. 1816; unmd. Commissioned 1st Lieut. of Light Artillery, July 1, 1808; Capt., Sept. 1809. Resigned Apr. 1, 1812.

4 Benjamin⁴ Estes (Captain), b. towards the close of the 18th century; d. 1868 in Pittsylvania Co., Va.; moved to Halifax Co. (later Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax in 1767) in 1816; Md. twice; md. (1) March 22, 1813, Susan Nowell (or Peggy Noel), dau. of Cornelius Noel, Sr. and Sally (see page 201), d. 1878 in Pittsylvania Co., Va. Children:

- i Celia⁵ Estes, b. ——; md. John Cross of Pittsylvania Co. Children:
  - 1 John⁶.
  - 2 Callie⁶.
  - 3 William⁶.
  - 4 Benjamin⁶ Cross.
- ii Callie⁵ Estes, md. Mr. Alexander of Ky. (no further report).
- iii Sarah Triplet⁵ Estes, b. ——; md. James Richardson of Ky., 1837. Children:
  - 1 Margaret Ann⁶ Richardson.
  - 2 Susan Payne⁶ Richardson.
  - 3 William Benj.⁶ Richardson, md. Martha Brown. Children:
    - i James Estes⁷ Richardson, md. Willie Butler. Children: Jamie⁸, Martha⁸.
    - ii William Benj.⁷ Richardson, Jr., md. Marie Lineberger. Children:
      - 1 William Benj.⁸ Richardson, III.
      - 2 Marie⁸ Richardson.
  - 4 Edmund⁶ Richardson,
  - 5 Robert Payne⁶ Richardson.
  - 6 Triplet Estes⁶ Richardson, md. (name not given).

Children:

i Madge^7 Richardson, md. Wallace B. Millner. Children:

1 Triplet Estes^8 Millner.
2 Wallace B.^{8} Millner.
3 Margaret Lee^8 Millner, md. Thos. Pettegrew. Children: 1. Anna Lee^9 Pettegrew. 2 Margaret^9 Pettegrew.

iv Martha^5 Estes, b. ——; never md.

Captain Benjamin^4 Estes, md. (2) Eliza Miller Dix, dau. of Thomas Dix and Lucy (Miller) of Henry Co., Va. Children:

v James Dabney^5 Estes, b. Jan. 31, 1836; d. Jan. 30, 1928; md. Nannie J. Steele of Rockingham, N. C.; no children. He was a prominent physician in Va.; studied medicine at Univ. of Va., and began practicing medicine at Cascade, Va., continuing there for 60 years. He was a surgeon in the war between the States under Gen. Robert E. Lee for four years. He was a good business man and accumulated property; d. at age of 92 years with possession of all his faculties.

vi Thomas Dix^5 Estes, b. ——; d. at age of 16 years.

vii Joseph H.^{5} Estes, b. 1838; unmd.

viii Edward Harrison^5 Estes, b. 1840; md. Unity Fontaine (great granddaughter of Patrick Henry). Children:

1 Unity G.^{6} Estes, d. in infancy.
2 Edward Harrison^6 Estes, Jr., of Huntington, West Va.
3 James Dabney^6 Estes of Cascade; md. Betty Price Starling of Henry Co. Children:
   i Thomas Starling^7 Estes, b. ——; d. 1924.
   ii James Dabney^7 Estes, b. ——; d. 1925.
   iii Mary Drewry^7 Estes.
   iv Betty Dabney^7 Estes.
4 William Dix^6 Estes, of Fort Worth, Texas; md. (1) Marion Holden. Children: i Dixie^7 Estes. ii Marion^7 Estes.
   Md. (2) Frances Ballard Weaver (widow). Child: iii Mary Elizabeth^7 Estes.

ix Lucy Miller^5 Estes, md. Samuel Bringle Hairston of Henry Co., Va.

x Emma Curd^5 Estes, b. ——; unmd.

xi Benjamin⁵ Estes, Jr., b. 1848; md. Bell Rodery Collier (widow) of Tennessee. Children:
  1 Lucy Dix⁶ Estes, md. Harry B. Grimsley of Greensboro, N. C. Child: Cinthia⁷ Grimsley.
  2 Emma Bell⁶ Estes, md. Collier Cobb, Jr. Children:
    i Collier⁷ Cobb, III.
    ii Nancy Estes⁷ Cobb.

(Lucy Dix⁶ and Emma Bell⁶ Estes were reared by their uncle, Dr. James Dabney⁵ Estes of Cascade.)

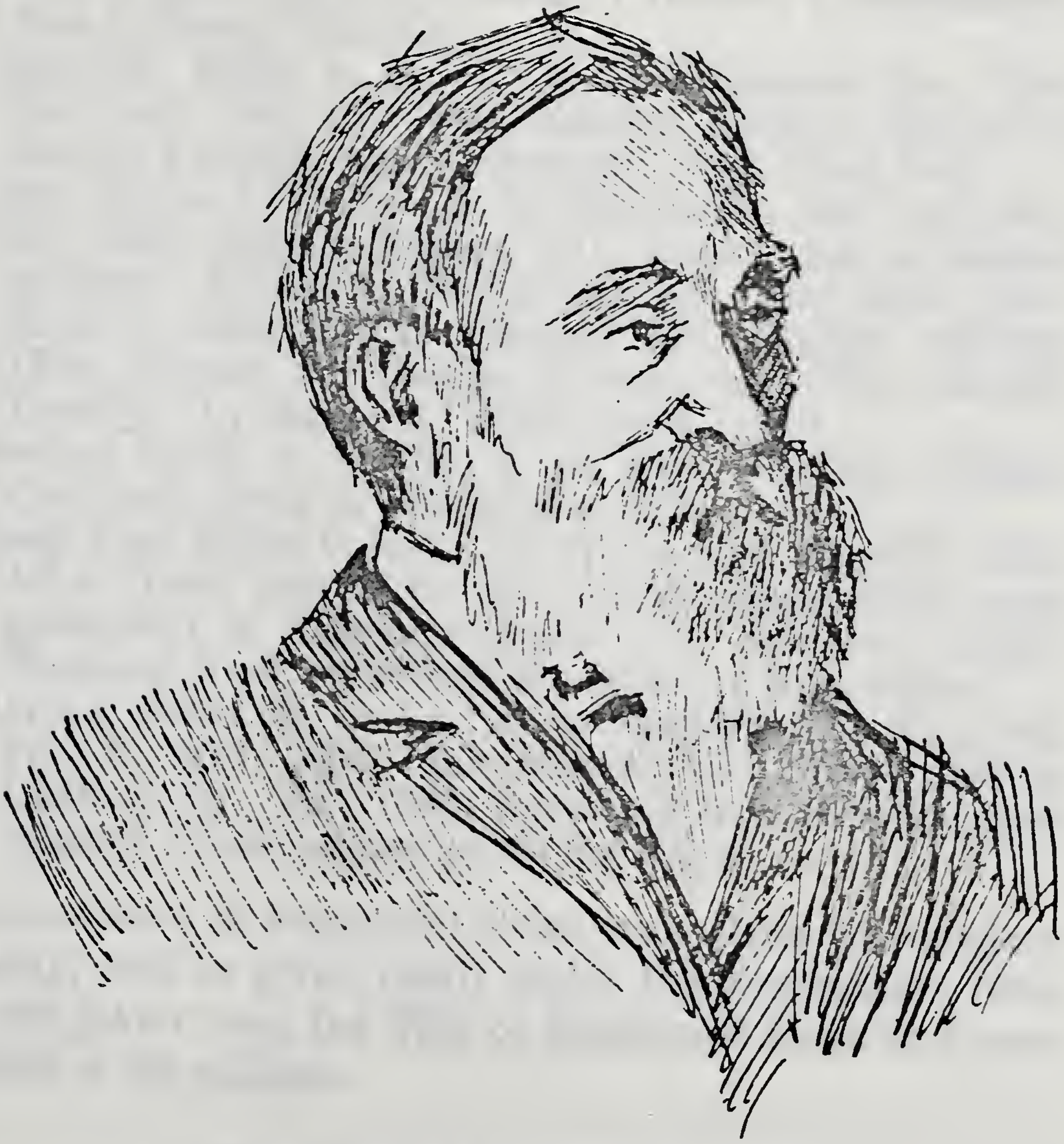
xii Claude Miller⁵ Estes.
xiii Thorp⁵ Estes.
xiv Elisha Reaves⁵ Estes.

The information on genealogy of Benjamin⁴ Estes and his descendants was given by Mr. James Dabney⁶ Estes of Cascade, and Mrs. Emma Estes⁶ Cobb of Chapel Hill, North Carolina, and Mr. W. B.⁶ Richardson, Jr. of Reidsville, North Carolina. Revised 1937. See also "Estes Family in Henry County, Virginia," by J. P. A. Hill, page 167.

5 Thomas⁴ Estes, d. in St. Louis, Mo.
6 William⁴ Estes, lived in Petersburg, Va.; d. in Mississippi; md. 1820 Susan Shelton. Children: i Ann⁵ Estes. ii William⁵ Estes. iii Benjamin⁵ Estes, md. 1858 Jessie Hicks. Children: 1 Jessie⁶ Estes; 2 Sue⁶ Estes; 3 William Lee⁶ Estes, prominent lawyer and judge in Texarkana, Arkansas (see "Who's Who in America," Vol. 12, page 1049); 4 Nellie⁶ Estes, md. Mr. Carter, live in Texarkana; 5 Edward⁶ Estes; 6 Elisha⁶ Estes; 7 Sarah⁶ Estes.

Information on William⁴ Estes family was given by Mrs. Nellie Estes⁶ Carter.

7 Edward⁴ Estes, d. in Campbell Co., Va.; md. Dec. 22, 1814, Catherine Hawkins. Mr. Estes moved to Campbell Co. and lived there near Castle Craig. He was over 90 years of age. Left many descendants (names not given).
8 Elisha⁴ W. Estes, d. in Ky. Child: Thomas H. Estes.
9 Thorp⁴ Estes, d. in Tenn. many years ago.



Pen Sketch of Dr. James D. Estes

By Mary Moore

[illegible]

[illegible]

10 Nancy[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Ky.; md. April 23, 1792, Jesse Fears (Marriage Bonds of Bedford Co., Va., page 22), by Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher. Mr. Fears was a Revolutionary soldier and a Baptist minister. Moved to Shelbyville, Ky., and later died there. Mrs. Fears, subsequently resided March 2, 1841, in Harrison, Ind. Children: i Thomas[5]; ii Albert[5] (both lived in Harrison Co., Ind.); iii Nancy[5], md. John Getty of Ill.; iv Martha Ann[5], md. John Lewis Burch of Ky.; v Sarah[5], md. Richard Smith of Shippingport, Ky.; vi James[5], d. before 1851, left two children: 1 James[6]; 2 Desdemona[6], live in Henry Co., Ky.

11 Elizabeth[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Kanawaha Co., West Va.; md. Feb. 19, 1800, Reuben Hughes. Moved to Mason County, near Guyandott (now West Va.).

12 Lucy[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Shelbyville, Ky.; md. Oct. 24, 1804, George Rucker. Mr. Rucker was a Baptist minister. Moved to Shelbyville, Ky.; died there. Mrs. Rucker subsequently married Mr. George Morton. (For descent of George Rucker see "The Rucker Family," by Sudee R. Wood pages 1-18.)

13 Cecelia[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Mo.; md. Mr. William Cowhard; lived in Shelbyville, Ky.

14 Sarah Ann[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Mo.; md. May 18, 1813, John Noel; moved to Mo. Child: John[5] Noel, very prominent in Missouri's public life; md. ——. Child: Thomas[6] Noel, succeeded his father in high office.

15 Martha[4] Estes, b. in Va.; d. in Bedford Co., Va.; md. Feb. 9, 1811, Mr. John Nance. Mr. Nance died in Bedford Co., Va., 1846. Surviving him were fourteen children whose names we do not know.

The descendants of Benjamin[3] Estes were given by members of his family, and so given credit under the descendant. Also, records were taken from the Will of Benjamin[3] Estes and marriage records of his children.

THE EARLY CHURCHES

"The Old Free State. A History of Lunenburg County and South Side, Virginia." by Landon C. Bell. Vol. I, Chapter IX, pages 351-2. Vol. I, II, Books loaned us by Mr. Reau E. Folk, Nashville, Tenn.

Excerpts: "In favor of such a general assessment law, a

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

petition from Lunenburg was presented to the General Assembly, Nov. 8, 1783. It is as follows:—

The humble petition and remonstrance of all Sects and Denominations of Christians within the State: Showeth That soon after the Declaration of Independency the General Assembly, with a view to the promotion of religious liberty and free Toleration, thought proper, by Act to suspend the collection and payment of the salaries formerly allowed by Law, Inducted Ministers of the Gospel; whereby all the Citizens of the state became emancipated & free from contributions to any church revenue.

That from that period we have with pain and regret, seen the propagation of the Gospel die away in many parts of the country; and its diligent and faithful ministers neglected; through a want of that Holy zeal in their adherents as Christians to support their respective churches with the Dignity becoming their profession and public virtue as citizens, to propagate and cherish the sacred test of truth; as a necessary and indispensable branch of Civil Government.

That the indifference and impiety of those who are careless of their salvation, and equally deaf and negligent to all religions must greatly increase the burdens of the people of God who wish to support the Cause of Christianity (as they have done that of freedom) even with their last mite.

. . . We wish for the establishment of a free and universal Toleration Subject to the Constitution; we would have no sect or Denomination of Christians privileged to encroach upon the rights of another. For the accomplishment of these desirable purposes we wish to see the reformed Christian religion supported and maintained by a General and equal contribution of the whole state upon the most equitable footing that is possible to place it.

We therefore pray that you, our Representatives in General Assembly . . . will adopt such mode as your wisdom shall suggest . . . for the support of the Christian Churches . . .

The framers of this petition and remonstrance, will not presume on further particulars, only trust to your wisdom and Justice for the redress."

This able paper was signed by a very long list of well known names, among them, BENJ. ESTIS.

"Mr. P. M. Estes: I have a letter from a Texas relative. All she knows of Benjamin Estes is that he was a preacher,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

which, perhaps, accounts for him not being in the war of 1776, being a preacher he may have been excused from active service.

This Texas relative says she descends from William Estes who was a physician and served in the war of 1812; he was a son of Benjamin and married Susan Shelton. William's house burned and with it all of his books, Bibles and family records.

Sincerely,
V.M.O."

M. B., pages 387-389.

Parties to suit in chancery in Bedford Circuit Court determined Sept. term 1856. Triplett T. Estes, Benjamin Estes, Armstead Otey, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and, as such, Admr. of Thomas Estes, dec'd., Edmund Estes, Jesse Fears, John Getty and Nancy, his wife, Lewis Burch and Martha his wife, Richard Smith and Sarah his wife, George Morton and Lucy his wife, Lumsford Rucker, Ludwell Rucker, Sarah Ann Rucker, infant children of Lucy Morton who sued George Morton, their next friend, Reuben Hughes and Elizabeth, his wife. John Noell and Sarah, his wife, and John Nance and Martha, his wife.

Plaintiffs

Against

John D. Patton, late Sheriff of Pittsylvania County and as such Adm'r of Joel Estes, dec'd., Edmund Estes, Admr. de bonis non with the will annexed of Benjamin Estes, dec'd. Milton Lowry, Exr. of Wm. Lowry, dec'd., Elliott Lowry, Admr. of John Lowry, dec'd. David W. Quarles, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and as such Admr. of Thomas Logwood, dec'd., Henry Hatcher, Exor. of Hardaway Hatcher, dec'd., William Estes, Armstead Otey, late Sheriff of Bedford County, and as such Admr. of Thorp Estes, dec'd., and John F. Sale, Exr. of Thomas Sale, dec'd.

Defendants.

In a settlement of estate of Benjamin Estes. Interalia gives judgment in favor of James D. Patton, Sheriff and Admr. of Joel Estes against William Estes for $8,128.47. And against Elisha Estes for $8,614.25 and interest. No judgment given against Joel Estes.

The above came by decree entered Saturday Oct. 3, 1840, removed from the Circuit Court of Law and Chancery for town of Lynchburg. M. B., pages 418-89.

Sept. 1758. 32 George II, Spotsylvania County.

> "To Captain Thomas Estes for his pay and the pay of the guards conducting drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg. 3 £-8.S."

Abstract from Vol. VII, "Hening's Statutes at Large," 1756-1763, page 231.

Mentioned in Land Grants in "Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1800," by Nell Marion Nugent.

Northumberland County, Virginia, page 246.

Thos. Thorp Oct. 13, 1653. Thomas Thorp 28 Nov. 1654, page 303. Thomas Thorp Nov. 29, 1658, page 382.

Essex County Records. Records in Virginia Library, page 9.

At a Court held for Essex County Aug. 10, 1699, Thos. Thorpe brought suit for a horse.

> Page 28 "Thos. Thorpe is appointed Surveyor of ye highways from Tandy's Mill to Portobacco for the ensuing year."

"Bedford City, Va.
Jan. 9, 1909.

Dear Miss Annebel:

. . . In former days the ministers were very remiss in making returns of the celebrating of marriages, hence where there was no return I have made the memorandum from the old marriage license Bonds, giving the dates when licenses were issued.

On yesterday an incident occurred that was so remarkable that I must tell you. On looking over an old Order Book of the Court, about a matter in no way connected with the Estes family, I accidently discovered an order admitting to record the Will of one John H. T. Estes. Believing that no such Will was indexed, I determined to examine the Will and found it and then had it indexed. It was, of course, an

accident. But to think the Will had remained so many years and had not been indexed was a very remarkable occurance in a public office. John H. T. Estes was a son of Benjamin Estes and was unmarried. His Will is dated Feb. 1816 and he died between that date and the 29th March when his Will was admitted to probate.

His father's Will was dated June 8th, 1816, and he died between that date and the 22nd July 1816 when his Will was probated.

John H. T. Estes had a small estate which he bequeathed to his brothers Thomas and Thorp. Let me say to you again that it was nothing uncommon many years ago, when persons made Wills, to make their marks instead of writing their names . . .

I have borrowed from the Clerk's office four original papers for your own inspection; three of which are signed by Benjamin Estes and two of them drawn wholly in his own handwriting; one is signed by Mr. Estes and his wife. The remaining paper is signed by Joel Estes and his wife. After you have scanned these several papers please return them to me. All are originals and signed with the hands of the parties referred to.

Yours truly,

(Signed) R. D. Buford."

". . . I am now in my 82nd year and hale and hearty . . . I was Clerk for nearly fifty years. I am now out of public life. Many letters are written here making enquiries about many people long since passed away. These letters are referred to me.

I am a lawyer but not practicing now . . . I was once well to do in this life as far as money is concerned . . . I try to accomodate my correspondents by charging them very moderate fees for my service. Their demands sometimes require an amount of labor that they have not the remotest idea of. I have correspondents all over the United States of America.

R. D. Buford"

"The foregoing is a copy of documents furnished me by Mr. R. D. Buford of Bedford City, Va., and of letters from him in reference to the Estes family. Mr. Buford is of a very prominent family and a man of the highest character and standing in the place where he lives. He was a clerk of the County Court of Bedford County for about fifty years."

Brownsville, Tenn.
January, 1909.

(Signed) Annebel Moore

Excerpts from a letter written by Hon. P. M. Estes, Nashville, Tennessee, 1910, which gives account of Benjamin Estes and his son Joel Estes.

"My dear May:

One defect in the way of making these investigations is that many of the records in Virginia were burned during the War between the States. For example, the records of Buckingham Co. have all been destroyed. A similar fate befell the records of Caroline County, where I am quite sure Benjamin Estes came from.

If the search is unremitting enough, however, evidences can be found of family history, even though many of the records have been destroyed. I was told, for example, that marriage records and many other records in Chesterfield Co. were destroyed, but nevertheless, I found the marriage records of Joel Estes, who was a Captain in the War of 1812. I have a certificate to that effect. His brother Triplett T. Estes was also a Captain.

I learned a great deal about both of these, and also their father Benjamin, while on my several trips to Virginia.

Benjamin Estes was a man of large means for his day. His son Joel Estes was recognized as a man of force and great energy and influence. . . .

Our grandfather was Moreau Pinckney Estes who married Mary Quarles Noel. I have a photo of both. Her father was Ewell Noel who came to what was then Haywood Co., Tenn., and is now known as Crockett Co. in 1832 from Hanover Co., Va. I have no doubt that the records of the Noels could be found for several generations back of Ewell."

"This will certify that the Deed Trust Executed by Triplett T. Estes to Joel Estes as Trustee, and recorded in Bedford Court for my Benefit or the purpose therein mentioned, is fully satisfied by the said Triplett T. Estes and I have no further claim or claims on him.
Given under my hand This 24th Sept. 180seven.
Benjamin Estes Teste: William Lowry
Thos. Lowry."

"At a Court held for Bedford County at Courthouse the 28th day of Sept. 1807. This Release from Benjamin Estes to Triplett T. Estes in discharge of a Deed of Trust from said Triplett T. Estes to Joel Estes, was proven by the oath of

William Lowry and Thomas Lowry the subscribing witnesses and ordained to be recorded.

Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C."

Recorded, page 262.

WILL OF BENJAMIN ESTES[3]

"I, Benjamin Estes, of Bedford County, Virginia, being very infirm but of perfect mind and memory doth make and constitute this my last will and Testament.

In the first place my desire is that all my perishable property be sold and my just debts paid.

Secondly, that my land be sold by my Executors (who are hereafter named) or two thirds of it without being divided, unless my Executors may think that the two thirds will sell best by being divided into two lots or Tracts.

I give unto my beloved wife, Selah Estes, the use of one third part of my Estate during her natural life, or widowhood, and at her death the said one third part of my Estate to return to my children or their heirs in the same proportion and in the same manner that the balance or two thirds is hereby given, bequeathed and devised.

I give unto Triplett T. Estes, to Joel Estes, to Benjamin Estes, Jr., to Thomas Estes, to William Estes, to Elisha Estes, to Edmund Estes, to Thorp Estes, to Selah Coward, formerly Selah Estes, to Sarah Noel, formerly Sarah Estes, unto each of them one fourteenth part of my Estate as well real as personal or of whatever kind it may be.

I give and bequeath unto Lucy Morton, formerly Lucy Estes, one half of the fourteenth part of the sd. Estate I give unto her, the said Lucy Mortons three children she had by her first husband, George Rucker.

I give unto the Daughters of Nancy Fears, formerly Nancy Estes, one fourteenth part of the said Estate the money however first to be collected and with it a Negro or Negroes to be purchased by my Executors and the Negro or Negroes thus purchased with the one fourteenth part of my Estate to be hired out annually by my Trustees (which is hereinafter named) and the proceeds of said hire to be paid annually to my said daughter Nancy Fears during her natural life. Then at her death to be equally divided between the said Nancy Fears daughters that may be living or should she have but one daughter living, to go to her, or should there be none living, the said part with their increase

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

to return to my other children, which is herein named or unto their heirs.

I give unto the children of Elizabeth Hughs, formerly Elizabeth Estes, Viz: those she had or may have by Reubin Hughs, one fourteenth part of my said Estate, The money however to be Collected and a Negro or Negroes to be purchased out of the said fourteenth part by my Executors and said Negro or Negroes to be hired out annually by my Trustees and proceeds of said hire annually paid unto my said Daughter Elizabeth Hughs for her support during her natural life, Then at her death to be equally divided with their increase between the said Elizabeth Hughs Children in the hiring however my daughter to have a preference.

I give unto the Children of Martha Nance, formerly Martha Estes, one fourteenth part of my said Estate on condition of the said Children letting their Mother, Martha Nance, have the use of the same during her natural life.

The following Account which is herein charged to my children is to be Deducted from the several parts of those to whom they are charged, viz:—

My Children to My Estate, Dr.	£	S	d
To Triplett T. Estes to Cash lately lent $30	9	0	0
To Nancy Fears To one Negro woman and children $450, $15 horse, $50 one bed and furniture, $20. one Cow	160	10	0
To Elizabeth Hughs To Cash $100. One horse $50. Cow, bed and furniture $35	55	10	0
To Lucy Morton To 2 horses $90. Cow, bed and furniture $35	37	10	0
To Selah Coward To one Negro girl $300 1 horse $50. Two beds and Furniture $55	121	10	0
To Benjamin Estes, Jr., Cash lent $55. bed and Furniture $20	22	10	0
To Thomas Estes To one horse $50	15	0	0
To Edmund Estes to bed and Furniture $20	6	0	0
To Sarah Noel To one horse $50. bed and Furniture $20	21	0	0
To Martha Nance to part of a bed $10	3	0	0

The above is to be only Accounts against my Children to this date in a division of my Estate among them and the property purchased under a Trust deed from Triplett T. Estes, is at my death to be given up or my right in the same unto him, the said Triplett T. Estes and subject to no division.

I hereby appoint my friend Mathew Wilson and Joel Estes and also, my beloved Wife, Selah Estes my Executors to this my will.

I, also, hereby appoint the said Mathew Wilson and Joel Estes my Trustees to take in possession and hire out and carry into effect so much of this my will as relates to my Daughters, Nancy Fears and Elizabeth Hughs until the same is fully carried into effect as it relates to them and their children.

And Lastly, I hereby revoke, make null and void all or any other will or will which may appear in my name, declaring this to be my only will.

Given under my hand and seal this 8th June 1816 (eighteen hundred sixteen).

Benjamin Estes

her
Nancy x Allen
mark

her
Susanna x McCraw
mark

her
Sally x Newman
mark

William Lowry
Nicholas Mead

his
John x Lowry
mark

"At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 22nd day of July 1816. This last will and Testament of Benjamin Estes, deceased, was proved by the oaths of William Lowry, John Lowry and Nicholas Mead, witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Selah Estes the Executrix and Joel Estes, one of the Executors therein named, who made oath and gave bond and security as the law directs, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate of said Will in due form;

Liberty being reserved the other Executors to join in the probate when they shall think fit.

Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C."

DESCENDANTS OF JOEL ESTES[4] OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA, AND HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE

IV JOEL[4] ESTES (second child of *Benjamin*[3], son of *Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1]), b. in Bedford County, Virginia Jan. 22, 1780; d. Aug. 16, 1833, near Waverly, Tennessee while enroute to his home in Haywood County, Tennessee from Virginia where he had been on business with a New Orleans party.

This country was practically a wilderness and his grave was never identified, although his son, Moreau Pinckney Estes, visited the neighborhood around Waverly and offered a reward of one thousand dollars for the location of the grave. It was never found exactly, but on Oct. 10, 1937, a tablet was unveiled where it was placed in the yard of the Methodist Church at Waverly, near the highway. This marker to the grave of Captain Joel Estes was placed there through the New York County, Andrew Jackson Chapter, United States Daughters of 1812, State of New York, of which May Folk Webb is a member and instrumental in having the approximate location marked, working in conjunction with Hon. P. M. Estes, Nashville, who was master of the ceremonies and made all arrangements.

Joel Estes was recognized as a man of force and great energy and influence, and the records show that he occupied a very high position in the family councils and in the public mind. He was a Captain in the War of 1812.

> "Captain Joel Estes Co. of volunteers Riflemen from the 43 Regiment Va. Militia at present attached to the 4th Regiment (War of 1812) Commenced service September 16, 1813. The Muster Roll dated Norfolk, Va. Oct. 15, 1813, shows expiration of service Oct. 15, 1813." (Signed) P. C. Harriss Adjutant General, Oct. 30, 1920.
>
> "The record of Captain Joel Estes from the State Library, Richmond, Va., shows that he was in the war for a longer period than above indicated, being at first an ensign, which was in a position corresponding to the rank of Lieutenant. Joel Estes was a prominent man of great energy and perseverence and owned considerable property. He ran for Congress against David Crockett about 1828, but was defeated. He was then living in Haywood Co. Tenn. where he had moved his family in the Fall of 1824."

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]
>
> [illegible]

(Excerpt from letter from P. M. Estes.) Mr. Estes owns a log chain, formerly belonging to Joel Estes. This large chain now guards the gateway to "Grayswood," his country home near Nashville.

Joel Estes md. (1) Oct. 13, 1801, in Chesterfield County, Virginia, Sarah Langhorne Bates, dau. of Daniel Bates and Elizabeth Cary (Bell), b. 1781, d. 1825, bur. near Brownsville, Haywood County, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Albert Monroe^5 Estes, b. Nov. 19, 1804; d. Dec. 22, 1863.
2 Moreau Pinckney^5 Estes, b. Nov. 14, 1806; d. Oct. 17, 1871.
3 Henry Carey^5 Estes, b. Jan. 9, 1808; d. winter of 1835.
4 Virginia Thorp^5 Estes, b. May 11, 1811; d. 1860.
5 Eliza Jane^5 Estes, b. Nov. 15, 1815.
6 Cornelia Sarah Rebecca^5 Estes, b. Feb. 14, 1818.
7 Judith Bell^5 Estes, b. March 10, 1821; d. June 28, 1903.
8 Sarah Ann^5 Estes, b. Nov. 24, 1823; d. June 30, 1848.

Joel^4 Estes md. (2) June 30, 1831, in Brownsville, Tennessee, Mary Lee (Wilson) Sharpe, dau. of William Lee Wilson and Sarah Chew (Lee), widow of William Sharpe. Child: 9 Bedford Mitchell^5 Estes, b. Oct. 10, 1832; d. April 15, 1898.

The following was copied from the original (possession of P. M. Estes). The whole of the paper is in the genuine handwriting of Joel^4 Estes, who wrote a good business hand.

> "This Indenture made the 30th day of November 1816 between Peter Hunter of Bedford of the one part and Joel Estes and his wife, Sarah L. Estes, of the other part, witnesseth that the said Estes and his wife Sarah for and in consideration of the two thousand nine hundred Dollars paid to them in hand have sold, bargained and confirmed unto the said Peter Hunter his heirs and soforth, one certain parcel or tract of land containing three hundred and thirty acres, more or less, situated in Bedford County and lying on the West side of Otter Creek and bounded as followeth, viz:
>
> Beginning at a stump in Lynchburg road N. 64 W. 48 poles to dead pine in Thomas Noel's line South 381/2 West

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

[illegible]

poles to said road thence up the same South 431/2 West 28 poles to Road thence on Taylor's line N. 88 1/2 West poles to a Willow North 1 1/2 West 73 1/2 poles to Black oak T. Logwoods Estate North 68 W. 26 poles to falling down pine N. 31/2 W. 116 poles to pine N. 22 E. 41 poles to red oak in Clark's line along Clark's line S. 86½ E. 69½ Poles to B. oak N. 15 East 42 poles to W. oak on small Branch Down sd. Branch as the same meanders to Thomas Noel's Mill pond on said Otter Creek. Down sd. pond to mouth of small Branch thence on said Noel's line South 64 E. 20 poles to pine near mill south 20 W. 2 poles to the road then up the road as it meanders to the Beginning to have and to hold the above granted and sold land of three hundred and thirty acres together with the privileges and appurtenances thereunto belonging or in any wise appurtaining to the same to him the said Hunter, his heirs, or assigns in fee simple forever and lastly, they, Joel Estes and Sarah L. his wife, doth covenant and agree to warrent and forever defend the right and Title of the said Tract of land Together with the appurtenances to the said Hunter, his heirs or assigns forever against the claim of his heirs or the claim or claims of any person or persons whatsoever witness their hands and seals this date above written.

Joel Estes Seal

Sarah L Estes Seal

Teste: Hardaway Hatcher
Enoch W. Terry
James White."

"Bedford County, to wit: We, Charles Markle, Jr. and Thomas Preston Magistrates of the said County do hereby Certify that Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes, his wife, parties to the within Conveyance, have duly acknowledged the same before us on the 3rd day of December 1816, and desired us to certify to Clerk of the County Court of Bedford in order that the said conveyance may be recorded, the said Sarah L. Estes being first privily examined by us according to law, voluntarily relinquished her right of dower in and to the said land premises conveyed by the same.

Built 1760
Joel Estes Home, Va.
1910

Home of Joel Estes in Henry Co., Virginia, built in 1760

Memorial to Captain Joel Estes in Waverly, Tenn. Churchyard

Dedicated by Descendants, October 10, 1937

[illegible]

[illegible]

Given under our hand and seal this day and year before mentioned.

Chas. Markle, Jr. (Seal)
Thos. Preston (Seal)"

"At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 23rd day of December 1816. This Indenture of Bargain and Sale between Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes, his wife of the one part and Peter Hunter of the other part, was certified in Court and ordered to be recorded.
Teste: J. Steptoe C.B.C."

ESTES DESCENDANTS TO DEDICATE MARKER
OCTOBER 10, 1937

MEMORIAL WILL BE PLACED IN WAVERLY CHURCHYARD

"Waverly, Tenn.: Descendants of Capt. Joel Estes will assemble in the Methodist churchyard here Sunday to place a marker that was voted by the New York County, Andrew Jackson Chapter, United States Daughters of 1812, State of New York, of which Mrs. James Avery Webb is member. She is a great granddaughter of Capt. Joel Estes. Captain Estes organized a company in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, in the War of 1812. Later he moved to Haywood County, Tenn. On one of his return trips to Virginia with a Louisana party he was stricken and died Aug. 16, 1833, on the trail near the Tennessee River and was buried there. Despite the efforts of the family the site of the grave was never discovered.

The Methodist Church has offered the family permission to place the marker in its churchyard and the pastor, the Rev. Boyd S. Fielder, will deliver the invocation.

Hon. P. M. Estes of Nashville will be chairman of ceremonies and Reau Estes Folk of Nashville (great grandsons) will make the principal address. Many of the great grandchildren and other relations as well as patriotic societies will attend and take part in the unveiling of the marker."

Schedule of the Troops Arrived under the Orders of the 23rd Aug. 1813. Riflemen.

Date of Arrival at Norfolk, Va.	Oct. 11, 1813
Commanders of Detachments	Capt. Joel Estes
No. of Regiments	13
Counties	Franklin 4

Captains	1
Lieutenants	1
Ensigns	1
Non Comm'd. Officers and privates	54

"I hereby certify that this is an exact copy of an entry in the 'Journal of the House of Delegates . . . 1813,' page 33, a copy of which is in the Virginia State Library."
H. R. McIlwaine, State Librarian, Richmond, Va. Aug. 7, 1918.

Deed Book L. page 286. Thos. Asbury to Joel Estes, Nov. 23, 1807. Cons. 200 pounds. 173½ acres on the waters of Otter Creek. Beginning on the main road where Thomas Noel's, Joel Estes and Thomas Asbury, several lines cornered.

Deed Book M. page 632. Jas. Taylor et al to Joel Estes.

Deed Book N. page 86. Updykes, Admr. to Joel Estes, Power of Attorney.

Deed Book O. page 126. Nov. 30, 1816. Joel Estes and Sarah L. Estes to Peter Hunter 330 acres. Consideration $2,970. Bound on Otter Creek, Thomas Noel's mill.

Deed Book N. page 511. March 20, 1817. Joel Estes et al to John Sledd. $1,000.00. On waters of Reed Creek and Tarpin Mt. 200 acres.

Will Book F. 6 page 272. Joel Estes in account current with the estates of Benjamin Estes.

Amt. brought forward (sales)		$18,715.44
To cash on hand at the death of Benj. Estes		170.18
To int. on ditto from 20th Dec. 16 till Jan. 1, 1820		31.00
		$18,916 62
By amount Credits as per Acct. D		2,182.28
Due the estate of B. Estes		$16,734.34
By cash paid C. Mennis no. 33	5.00	
By ditto Clerk tickets no. 34	4.81	9.81
		$16,724.53
To cash rec'd refunded for coffin		5.00
		$16,729 53
Deduct the sum of, commission		954.83
		$15,774.70

WAVERLY
METHODIST CHURCH SO
9 30 AM
11 00 AM 7 30 PM
6 30 PM

MARKER COMMEMORATING THE DEATH OF CAPT. JOEL ESTES
ERECTED OCTOBER 10, 1937, AT WAVERLY, TENN.

(*Reading from left to right*) Ralph Estes Rice, Belle Estes Brock, Moreau Pinckney Estes, Reau Estes Folk, Humphrey Bate Folk, Carey Albert Folk.

Upon the amount of receipts viz: (18,916.62)....	$15,774.70
Deduct. also, the sum of...................... Being an allowance of 3 months, to the Admr. before he was reasonably chargeable with int. having his int. on every rec't from the time of its coming to his hands to the day of settlement.	250.00
	$15,524.70
To amts. of dower estate coming to the hands of the Admr. as per a/B......................	3,321.29
	$18,845.99
Deduct this sum, the amount paid by the Admr. on a /c of the dower estate and his commission on the sum of 3,321 the am't. his rec'ts. on a/c of the dower estate a/c B..................	4,718.39
	$14,127.60
Of the residiary estate per a/c C. and voucher....	135.79
	$13,991.81

Dr.: Joel Estes, Ex. of Benjamin Estes to the said estate.

Note: The above account continues showing full settlement. On page 279 (Will Book) is following: "This charge of $20. is explained by Capt. Estes in the following manner," etc. (about some wheat). Also, "The Executor reserves to himself in case of exceptions to any charge, as compensation for risk, trouble and expenses in managing the estate, which is now allowed by the Commissioners in this settlement the right of hereafter charging for seventeen trips from Pittsylvania to Bedford on business of the estate which is not now charged."

Joel Estes, October 15, 1825

Also, report of Commissioners, J. N. Cardozo and William R. Porter, fully approving settlement, showing all heirs prepaid, save Triplett T. Estes, Thorp R. Estes and Thos. Estes, who lacked a few dollars.

"And considering the difficulty which must necessarily have attended the management of so large and so complicated an estate, and the ability with which it was managed (no debt but one of about $11 being lost). We allowed the

said Ex'or 5 per cent commission upon the whole amount of the receipts."
Settlement in Will Book E. 5.
Joel Estes Ex'or in acct current with Benjamin Estes Estate
Distributes in personalty...................... $18,861.50
Sept. 1816

Will Book E. 5, page 13.
Shows sales of personalty amounting to $16,426.26.

I **ALBERT MONROE[5] ESTES**, eldest child of Joel[4] Estes and Sarah Langhorne (Bates), b. in Bedford County, Virginia, Nov. 19, 1804; d. Dec. 22, 1863; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall," Haywood County, Tennessee; md. (1) Nov. 22, 1832 in Haywood County, Tennessee, Elizabeth Alston Pickett, dau. of Matthew Pickett and Sarah (Alston), b. Dec. 16, 1811, d. Nov. 16, 1843.

Children:

1 Sarah Elizabeth[6] Estes, b. Mar. 13, 1835; d. Mar. 26, 1925, in Haywood Co.; unmd. Unselfish and beloved person.

2 Pocahontas[6] Estes, b. Feb. 2, 1837; d. 1906 in Brownsville; md. about 1868, N. T. Perkins; sans issue.

3 Albert Monroe[6] Estes, Jr., b. Apr. 21, 1838; d. Oct. 14, 1877; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall"; md. Oct. 19, 1869, in Madison Co., Tenn., Belle Gates, dau. of Benjamin F. Gates and Elizabeth (Roper), b. May 1840 in Madison Co., d. May 1918 in Haywood. Children:

i Annie Lynne[7] Estes, b. Nov. 15, 1872; d. Jan. 1925; bur. in Brownsville; md. 1920, James Powell, Brownsville; sans issue.
ii William Gates[7] Estes, b. Jan. 24, 1874; d. April 1876.
iii Lizzie[7] Estes, b. May 9, 1875; d. Sept. 29, 1886.
iv Albert Monroe[7] Estes, Jr., b. Feb. 16, 1877; d. Apr. 9, 1933; md. April 25, 1912, Sallie[7] Estes, dau. of Lewis Powhatan[6] Estes and Lily (Moore), b. Jan. 1, 1888. Child: Lena Gates[8] Estes, b. Feb. 17, 1913, in Haywood Co., md. Oct. 16, 1935, Norman Smith (son of Harry C. and Hannah Smith) of Washington, D. C.

4 Annie Lynne[6] Estes, b. Nov. 12, 1839; d. Feb. 13, 1926, in Brownsville; md. Dec. 8, 1859, Patrick Henry Mann, son of Austin Mann and Phredonia (Bradford); sans issue.

5 Thomas Hale[6] Estes, b. Nov. 10, 1843; d. 1902 in Grenada, Miss.; md. (1) Oct. 20, 1869, in Memphis, Tenn., Emma C. Powell, b. Feb. 20, 1843, d. 1879 in Brownsville. Children:

i Mattie V.[7] Estes, b. July 27, 1870, in Brownsville; d. July 1915 in California; md. Feb. 1897 in Brownsville, A. J. Parker; child: Patrick Mann[8] Parker, b. July 26, 1900, in Brownsville; md. Sept. 10, 1928, in Lauderdale Co., Tenn., Elizabeth Fisher, dau. of Bowling Fisher and Mary Julia (Walker). Children: i Martha Jay[9] Parker, b. 1930; ii Patrick Mann[9] Parker, Jr., b. Feb. 1936.

ii Thomas Hale[7] Estes, b. June 8, 1874, in Brownsville; d. about 1898 in Grenada, Miss.; md. Miss McLemore. Child: Daughter[8].

Thomas Hale[6] Estes, md. (2) in Grenada, Miss. Feb. 9, 1881, Kate Yates Mitchell, b. Sept. 16, 1860, d. 1924. Children:

iii Elizabeth (Bessie)[7] Estes, b. Nov. 20, 1885, in Grenada; md. 1903, Lynne Guy. Child: Clair[8] Guy, b. ——; d. 1909.

iv Ruth F.[7] Estes, b. 1887; md. ——; no children.

v John Yates[7] Estes, b. Dec. 25, 1889; d. about 1910.

vi Nowell[7] Estes, b. about 1901 in Grenada, Miss.

Albert Monroe[5] Estes, md. (2) Mildred Colman of Brownsville, dau. of Dr. Benjamin Colman of New Jersey and Mildred (Wharton) (widow Alcock), b. about 1823; d. Nov. 30, 1849: md. Nov. 17, 1848.

Child:

6 Louis Powhatan[6] Estes, b. Nov. 22, 1849; d. Sept. 6, 1902, in Haywood Co., bur. in Estes private cemetery on plantation; md. Oct. 30, 1875, Lily Yates Moore, dau. of Rev. S. W. Moore, D.D. and Mary (Yates), b. May 13, 1853, at Athens, Ala., d. Mar. 8, 1929, in Haywood Co., Tenn. He was a prominent physician in Haywood Co., also large land owner. Children:

i Mary Moore[7] Estes, b. Nov. 23, 1876; md. April 4, 1900, Russell Evans of Brownsville, b. ——, d. Sept. 1937. Children:

1 Rev. Louis Estes^8 Evans, b. Apr. 22, 1901.

2 Miriam^8 Evans, b. Oct. 18, 1902, md. June 28, 1924, James Roy Carson, Nashville. Children:

i. James Roy^9 Carson, Jr., b. Oct. 1, 1927; ii Bettie Estes^9 Carson, b. June 4, 1930.

3 Annie Mann^8 Evans, b. Oct. 10, 1905, d. Dec. 12, 1910.

4 Russell Gaston^8 Evans, Jr., b. Nov. 28, 1912.

5 Martha^8 Evans, b. May 6, 1916.

ii Mildred Colman^7 Estes, b. June 12, 1879; d. July 10, 1938; bur. in Brownsville; md. 1904, Elmer Rice, son of Thomas Franklin Rice and Sallie (Borum); sans issue.

iii Smith William^7 Estes, b. June 17, 1881; md. 1905 in Philadelphia, Pa., May Griffith. Children: 1 Jack^8 Estes, b. Sept. 27, 1908; 2 Lily^8 Estes, b. Dec. 12, 1909; md. ——; 3 Louis^8 Estes, b. March 29, 1911; 4 Virginia^8 Estes, b. 1913; 5 Agnes^8 Estes, b. 1917; 6 Helen^8 Estes, b. Jan. 31, 1920; 7 Mildred^8 Estes, b. July 20, 1922.

iv Belle^7 Estes, b. July 27, 1883; d. May 27, 1938; md. (1) Feb. 25, 1903, James Minos Dykes of Nashville, Tenn. Children:

1 James Minos^8 Dykes, Jr., b. Nov. 3, 1905, md. Nov. 23, 1935, Frances Davis Henry, dau. of Mrs. Elizabeth Bosley Henry, Washington, D. C.

2 Albert Estes^8 Dykes, b. Sept. 10, 1910, md. Oct. 6, 1934, to Louise Allen, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Lem Allen of Centerville, Tenn.

Md. (2) Dec. 23, 1926, Judge Lee Brock of Nashville, Tenn.; sans issue.

v Lawrence Bradford^7 Estes, b. Oct. 25, 1885; md. Apr. 11, 1917, Lidy Kate King, dau. of Thomas Benton King and Mollie (Williams), of Brownsville, Tenn. Children: 1 Kathryne King^8 Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1919; 2 Lawrence Bradford^8 Estes, Jr., b. Aug. 6, 1922; 3 & 4 Mary^8 and Thomas^8 Estes, b. April 10, 1925; 5 Warner Moore^8 Estes, b. May 15, 1927.

vi Sallie^7 Estes, b. Jan. 1, 1888; md. April 25, 1912, Albert Monroe^7 Estes (son of Albert Monroe^6 Estes and Belle Gates), b. Feb. 16, 1877; d. April 9, 1933. Child: Lena Gates^8 Estes, b. Feb. 17, 1913; md. in Haywood Co., Tenn. Oct. 16, 1935, Norman

Smith (son of Harry C. and Hannah Smith), Washington, D. C.

vii Warner[7] Estes, b. Jan. 6, 1890; md. May 1, 1919, Ethel Smith of Grenada, Miss.; no children.

Albert Monroe[5] Estes, md. (3) Dec. 20, 1854, Mrs. Marcia Burton (Owen) Holman (widow), dau. of Dr. William Owen and Peggy (Burton), b. Nov. 2, 1820, d. in Brownsville, Tennessee, at home of dau. by 1st marriage, Sue (Holman) Austin.

Child:

7 William Lawrence[6] Estes, b. Nov. 28, 1855, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; md. Oct. 5, 1881, Jeanne Wynne in New York, dau. of John Wynne of Cincinnati, Ohio, d. Nov. 1903.

Dr. William Lawrence[6] Estes was educated at Bethel College, Ky., 1872; Medical Department University of Va., 1877; Univ. College of New York, 1878; Emeritus Surgeon in Chief, St. Luke's Hospital, Bethlehem, Pa., since 1881. Lecturer on Physiology and Hygiene, Lehigh Univ., Pa., since 1883. Author of noted medical books. (See "Who's Who in America." Vol. 12, page 1049.) Children:

i Jeanne Wynne[7] Estes, b. Dec. 22, 1883; unmd.

ii Wm. Lawrence[7] Estes, Jr., b. March 1, 1885; md. Anne Grible, dau. of General E. St. John Grible, June 11, 1913.

iii Marcia Burton[7] Estes, b. Nov. 8, 1889; md. Dec. 10, 1917, Lloyd C. Taylor, Jr., son of Lloyd Taylor, Richmond, Va. Child: Lloyd C.[8] Taylor, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1924.

iv Anna Barnard[7] Estes, b. Aug. 27, 1891; md. June 11, 1913, Justin E. Williams, son of Mrs. Williams, New York; no children.

v Margaret Owen[7] Estes, b. Dec. 25, 1895; d. Aug. 13, 1914.

vi Edward Wynne[7] Estes, b. Sept. 6, 1899; md. Sept. 13, 1931, Julie Houston, dau. of Wm. Houston of Philadelphia, Pa. Children: Patricia[8] Estes, b. Sept. 13, 1932; Wm. L.[8] Estes, III, b. Jan. 18, 1934.

(Information as to Albert Monroe[5] Estes was given by Mary Estes[7] Evans. Revised 1938. William Lawrence[6] Estes family history was given by William Lawrence[6] Estes. Revised 1938.)

II MOREAU PINCKNEY^{5} ESTES, b. Nov. 14, 1806, in Bedford County, Virginia; d. Oct. 17, 1871, in Haywood County, Tennessee; md. Nov. 10, 1836, Mary Quarles Noel. (See complete record. Pages 178-196).

III HENRY CAREY^{5} ESTES, b. Jan. 9, 1808, in Bedford County, Virginia; d. winter 1835.

IV VIRGINIA THORPE^{5} ESTES, b. May 11, 1811, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia (Cascade); d. 1860; md. Sept. 15, 1831, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Dr. Paca Wilson, son of William Wilson of Maryland, b. in Maryland, May 24, 1803, d. Dec. 8, 1886, in Brownsville, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Major William Pinckney^{6} Wilson, b. Nov. 8, 1832, in Brownsville; d. Nov. 17, 1896, in Memphis, Tenn.; md. 1861, Leah America Cannon, dau. of Col. William Perkins Cannon and Susan Agatha (Perkins), and granddaughter of Gov. Newton Cannon of Tenn. Children:

- i Virginia Estes^{7} Wilson, b. Oct. 3, 1863; d. Oct. 2, 1911; md. Edmond Brown Campbell (nephew of Gov. Aaron Brown of Tenn.). Children: 1 Leah America^{8} Campbell, b. Sept. 30, 1888; md. Walter Kirkland Greene of Greensboro, S. C., Dec. 26, 1907; Dean of Duke University, N. C. Child: Jennie Campbell^{9} Greene, b. Sept. 28, 1908, md. June 30, 1931, W. Alexander Mabry. 2 Edmond Brown^{8} Campbell, Jr., b. Sept. 25, 1896, in Franklin, Tenn.; md. Dorothy Dickman of Chicago, Ill. Children: i Dorothy J.^{9}, b. July 1924; ii Edmond Brown^{9} Campbell, III, b. Mar. 3, 1932.
- ii Susan Agatha^{7} Wilson, no record.
- iii Lula Victoria^{7} Wilson, md. Joseph Graham (son of Joseph Graham, Memphis, Tenn., grandson of Joseph Graham of Charlotte, N. C.), July 3, 1899. Child: Leah America^{8} Graham, b. Dec. 28, 1904; md. Eugene Joseph Christian of Portland, Ark., July 3, 1924. Children: 1 Leah America^{9} Christian, b. Oct. 5, 1926; ii Eugene Joseph^{9} Christian, b. Apr. 6, 1928; iii Lula Essie^{9} Christian, b. Oct. 26, 1935.
- iv William Pinckney^{7} Wilson.

v Newton Perkins[7] Wilson, d. infant.
vi Ethel Cannon[7] Wilson.
vii Cannon Perkins[7] Wilson.
viii Lady Leah[7] Wilson, d. Nov. 16, 1920.

NOTE: Major William Pinckney[6] Wilson was a member of Gen. Bragg's Army, Claiborne's Division, 154 Tenn. Regiment. He was wounded and lost his right arm in the battle before Atlanta, Ga., the last year of the War Between the States; he was a prominent lawyer in Memphis, Tenn.

Information about family history of Virginia Thorp[5] Estes was given by Lula Wilson[7] Graham of Memphis, 1937.

2 Joel Estes[6] Wilson, b. 1834; d. 1882; md. July 1856, Frances Isabelle Barbee, dau. of Dr. Allen J. Barbee. Children:

i William Paca[7] Wilson, b. 1857; d. 1928; md. (1) Isora Morrison, 1884. Children:

1 Paul Malone[8] Wilson, b. 1885, md. Hattie Reaves in 1904.
2 Della Ford[8] Wilson, lives in Madison, Wisconsin.

Md. (2) 1900 Fanny Phillips. Children:

3 Alfred Vernon[8] Wilson, lives in Ala., md. has several children.
4 Eula[8] Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has several children.
5 Carey Estes[8] Wilson, lives in Pinson, Tenn., md. has one child.
6 Walter Barbee[8] Wilson, lives in Pinson, Tenn., md. has two children.
7 Samuel[8] Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has several children.
8 Wiley[8] Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has one child.
9 Troy[8] Wilson, lives in Miss., md. has one child.
10 Karl[8] Wilson, deceased.
11 Aileen[8] Wilson, lives in Miss.

ii Joel Estes[7] Wilson, deceased; several children and grandchildren; lives in Jonesboro, Ark. Child: C. E.[8] Wilson.

iii Bland Y.[7] Wilson, lives in Brownsville, Tenn.; dau. Margaret[8] Wilson, md. Dunlap Cannon of Brownsville; had three boys; Dunlap[9], Jr., Bland[9], Henry Cannon[9].

iv Anna^{7} Wilson, lives in Shrevesport, La.; md. D. M. Lide; has two or more children.

v Susie^{7} Wilson, b. March 27, 1865: md. May 13, 1885, W. A. Somervell, b. July 13, 1861. Children: 1 Inez^{8} Somervell, d. infant; 2 Totsie Anna^{8} Somervell, md. J. B. Robertson. Children: James S.^{9}; Gilbert Spilman^{9}; Dorothy^{9}, md., had three children: Barbary^{10}; Julia^{10}; Gilbert, Jr.^{10}; Anna^{9}, md. Tracy Rhudolph; one child: Wilhelmena^{10}; Eloise^{9}, md. H. J. Purvis, had Hoyt Somervell^{10}; Ma Sue^{10}, md. John ——, had John, III.^{11}

Information on the family of Joel Estes^{6} Wilson was given by Mrs. W. A.^{7} Somervell and Mrs. Helen (Barbee) Majors, 1937.

3 Victoria Virginia^{6} Wilson, b. June 29, 1839, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; d. June 5, 1925, in Ark.; md. 1856 in Brownsville, Tenn., William Burkley Mann, son of Asa Mann and Eppes (Cousins), b. March 19, 1836, d. Nov. 6, 1887, in Brownsville. Children:

i Lula Victoria^{7} Mann, b. Nov. 5, 1857; md. April 27, 1881, William Alston Morrow. Children:

1 Myra Victoria^{8} Morrow, b. Feb. 13, 1882; md. Nov. 21, 1905, Bascom Gregory Green. Children: i. Elizabeth^{9} Green, b. Oct. 21, 1907, d. July 27, 1934; ii Mary Virginia^{9} Green, b. 1909, md. April 4, 1936, Joseph A. Benedict; iii India^{8} Green, b. Mar. 31, 1917.

2 Eddie^{8} Morrow, b. Jan. 29, 1886; md. Oct. 17, 1908, John B. Johnston. Children: i Lola Morrow^{9} Johnston, b. March 15, 1909, md. Oct. 23, 1929, E. L. McBride; ii John Burford^{9} Johnston, b. June 21, 1911, md. Aug. 10, 1934, Ida Lessiter; iii Frances^{9} Johnston, b. Sept. 12, 1912, md. April 24, 1936, Robert E. Cole; iv Edward Myran^{9} Johnston, b. Nov. 5, 1929.

3 Hervey B.^{8} Morrow, b. ——, d. ——.

4 John Walker^{8} Morrow, b. Nov. 3, 1889; d. Jan. 30, 1938; md. April 10, 1913, to Emilie Gattling. Children: i Louise ^{9}Morrow, b. Aug. 27, 1917; ii Virginia^{9} Morrow, b. Oct. 21, 1920; iii William Alston^{9} Morrow, Jr., b. Dec. 31, 1925; iv Emile^{9} Morrow, b. Dec. 26, 1927.

ii Myra Epps[7] Mann, b. April 28, 1859; d. Dec. 5, 1923; md. Nov. 10, 1880, John K. Walker, son of James M. Walker and Martha (Lea), b. Dec. 19, 1853. Children:

1 James McGhee[8] Walker, b. in Haywood Co., Tenn., Oct. 8, 1881; prominent business man in Memphis, Tenn.; holds high position in Rotary Club in the nation; md. Nov. 10, 1904, Mittie E. Knox, b. March 16, 1881, in Pine Bluff, Ark. Children: i John Knox[9] Walker, b. Oct. 1, 1905, in Pine Bluff; md. June 11, 1927, Virginia LaNieve, b. July 29, 1907, in Obion, Tenn. Children: 1 John Knox[10] Walker, Jr., b. June 21, 1930; 2 James Leslie[10] Walker, b. July 27, 1935. 3 Richard LaNieve[10] Walker, b. Dec. 18, 1936. ii James R.[9] Walker, b. in Oklahoma City, Okla., June 11, 1908; md. May 25, 1933, Margaret Elizabeth Bullington, b. Aug. 3, 1912, in Memphis, Tenn. Children: 1 James McGhee[10] Walker, II, b. Mar. 17, 1934; 2 Peggy Ruth[10] Walker, b. May 2, 1936. iii Vive[9] Walker, b. Dec. 6, 1920, in Memphis, Tenn.

2 Vive[8] Walker, b. Apr. 29, 1883; md. in Brownsville, Tenn., Oct. 1904, Frank G. Bridges of Pine Bluff, Ark., prominent Attorney at Law in Pine Bluff. Children: i Frank Gordon[9] Bridges, Jr., b. Aug. 24, 1906, in Pine Bluff, md. Oct. 8, 1929, Jean Rhea Williamson, b. Jan. 25, 1909, in Memphis. Child: Frank Gordon[10] Bridges, III, b. March 19, 1933. 2 John Walker[9] Bridges, b. in Pine Bluff, Apr. 18, 1910, md. Mar. 2, 1934, Everett Harris, b. Dec. 12, 1911, in Monticello, Ark.; iii Myra Bell[9] Bridges, b. March 30, 1914, in Pine Bluff, md. Oct. 17, 1936, Willis Roswell Greer, b. May 1, 1910, in Beaumont, Tex.

iii William Burkley[7] Mann, b. about 1861; d. July 19, 1936, in Marianna, Ark.; md. Nov. 17, 1886, Pearl Parham. Children:

1 Anna Westwood[8] Mann, b. Oct. 24, 1887, d. Oct. 31, 1887.

2 William Burke[8] Mann, b. Jan. 19, 1889, md. Apr. 30, 1912, Lucile Fuzzell, sans issue.

3 John Westwood^8 Mann, b. Aug. 9, 1892, md. Nov. 14, 1917, Louise Greenlaw. Children: i John W.^{9} Mann, Jr., b. Dec. 1, 1920; ii Bill C.^{9}, Mann, b. March 8, 1922; iii Lon Greenlaw^9 Mann, b. Dec. 26, 1924.

4 Estes Wilson^8 Mann, b. Sept. 14, 1894, md. Jan. 10, 1923, Virginia Jeffries. Children: i Estes W.^{9} Mann, Jr., b. Feb. 2, 1927; ii Wm. Jeffries^9 Mann, b. Apr. 14, 1935.

5 Anna Victoria^8 Mann, b. Dec. 2, 1896, md. Dec. 14, 1916, W. W. Campbell. Children: i Wm. Mann^9 Campbell, b. Oct. 24, 1917; ii Anna Pearl^9 Campbell, b. July 23, 1920.

6 Pearl Parham^8 Mann, b. Jan. 5, 1900; d. Aug. 29, 1934; md. Dec. 17, 1924, Ross H. McMillan.

(All of William Burkley^7 Mann's children were born in Marianna.)

iv Virginia Estes^7 Mann, b. March 9, 1862; md. Nov. 17, 1890, Dr. John Thomas Herron, b. Nov. 2, 1859, prominent nose and throat specialist in Jackson, Tenn. Children:

1 Dr. Stanford Morton^8 Herron, b. July 9, 1891; unmd.

2 John Thomas^8 Herron, Jr., b. July 17, 1893; md. Feb. 5, 1916, Alma Hughes. Children: i John Thomas^9 Herron, III, b. Feb. 15, 1917; ii Ethelyn^9 Herron, b. Nov. 10, 1921; iii Jennie^9 Herron, b. Aug. 30, 1924; iv Marjory Lindsey^9 Herron, b. Jan. 18, 1926.

3 Louise^8 Herron, b. Feb. 22, 1895, md. Nov. 1, 1917, Mr. Jeff Hunt. Children: i Stanford Herron^9 Hunt, b. Dec. 25, 1819; ii Dora Elizabeth^9 Hunt, b. Apr. 18, 1920; iii Virginia Mann^9 Hunt, b. Jan. 11, 1923; iv Gladys^9 Hunt, b. Dec. 17, 1927.

4 Burke Mann^8 Herron, b. June 10, 1896; md. Aug. 28, 1920, Miss Gladys Ford. Child: Burke Mann^9 Herron, Jr., b. Oct. 26, 1932.

v James Hervey^7 Mann, b. Aug. 6, 1863; md. Jan. 25, 1887, Alice Lee Wright of Pine Bluff, Ark. Children:

1 Lola May^8 Mann, b. Jan. 13, 1888; md. Oct. 14, 1909, Allen Z. Orto. Children: i Alice

Elizabeth^9 Orto, b. Oct. 30, 1910, md. June 17, 1933, Warren C. Means; ii Katherine Ewing^9 Orto, b. March 13, 1912, md. Dec. 7, 1935, Alex Lawton Green; iii Charles Wilbur^9 Orto, b. Jan. 29, 1919.

2 & 3 Twins Ida^8 and unnamed boy^8, b. ——, d. June 27, 1889.

4 James Hervey^8 Mann, Jr., b. July 25, 1890; md. Nov. 6, 1912, Louise Duncan. Children: i James Hervey^9 Mann, III, b. July 6, 1915; ii Martha Virginia^9 Mann, b. Apr. 17, 1919; iii Donald Wright^9 Mann, b. Jan. 27, 1922.

5 William Wright^8 Mann, b. Feb. 1893; d. Aug. 2, 1893.

6 & 7 Twins, Ethel^8 and Alice^8 Mann, b. Oct. 16, 1895; Alice^8, d. June 3, 1896; Ethel Houston^8 Mann, md. June 1, 1916, William Holder Kennedy. Children: i William Holder^9 Kennedy, III, b. Sept. 8, 1917, ii James Wright^9 Kennedy, b. July 31, 1921.

8 & 9 Twins Andrew Nunn^8 and Arthur Walt^8 Mann, b. July 17, 1898; d. May 18, 1899.

vi Paca Wilson^7 Mann, b. about 1865; d. infant.

vii Samuel Henry^7 Mann, b. Oct. 1, 1867; d. Jan. 28, 1938; md. (1) Mary C. Ramsey of Pine Bluff, b. Jan. 27, 1869, d. Sept. 15, 1911. Children:

1 Frances Ramsey^8 Mann, b. Feb. 1, 1890; md. Oct. 1, 1913, James H. Bussey. Children: i James H.^{9} Bussey, Jr., b. Jan. 4, 1915; ii Mary Frances^9 Bussey, b. Aug. 21, 1916; iii Martha Mann^9 Bussey, b. June 30, 1918; iv Sam Mann^9 Bussey, b. Sept. 21, 1920; v William Muir^9 Bussey, b. Oct. 22, 1925; vi Robert Nelson^9 Bussey, b. Mar. 4, 1927.

2 Samuel Henry^8 Mann, Jr., b. March 22, 1892; md. Vivian L. Moore, Sept. 2, 1922. Children: i Mary Elizabeth^9 Mann, b. Mar. 13, 1924; ii Sam H.^{9} Mann, III, b. Aug. 2, 1925.

3 Mattie W.^{8} Mann, b. Apr. 14, 1894; md. June 19, 1919, B. Frank King. Children: i Alice Letitia^9 King, b. May 2, 1920; ii Frank^9 King, Jr., b. Dec. 1923.

Samuel Henry Mann^7, md. (2) Oct. 1, 1912, Alice (Jones) Matthews, d. June 20, 1937; sans issue.

[illegible]

Prominent lawyer and citizen in Arkansas. Mrs. Alice (Jones) Mann was Pres. Ark. State Federated Clubs.

viii Ella Lee[7] Mann, b. Feb. 23, 1869; md. Jan. 9, 1889, W. J. Northcross of Memphis, Tenn., b. Nov. 18, 1864, d. Dec. 18, 1914. Children:

1 Wilson James[8] Northcross, b. May 25, 1890; md. Apr. 24, 1915, Mary Alma Van Trees, b. Sept. 7, 1890. Children: i Wilson James[9] Northcross, Jr., b. July 25, 1916; ii Elizabeth Harriett[9] Northcross, b. Dec. 29, 1919; iii John William[9] Northcross, b. March 2, 1922.

2 Marie Louise[8] Northcross, b. Mar. 26, 1894; d. Mar. 2, 1895.

3 William James[8] Northcross, Jr., b. Mar. 6, 1896; d. Aug. 21, 1896.

4 Leon Mann[8] Northcross, b. Feb. 23, 1898; md. June 24, 1925, Mildred Ruth Arnold, b. Sept. 3, 1899. Child: Margaret Mildred[9] Northcross, b. March 11, 1929.

ix Ida Brandon[7] Mann, b. about 1871; md. M. B. Barker; sans issue.

x Emma Bell[7] Mann, b. Dec. 14, 1872, in Brownsville, Tenn.; md. Jan. 17, 1900, Absalom Knox. Children:

1 John[8] Knox, b. Dec. 30, 1900, in Franklin, Ky.; md. June 14, 1930, Adelaide Lois Bolles. Child: John[9] Knox, Jr., b. Mar. 5, 1932.

2 Victoria Virginia[8] Knox, b. Mar. 20, 1903, in Webb City, Mo.; md. Oct. 9, 1928, Ebert Van Buren. Children i Ebert[9] Van Buren, b. Sept. 6, 1930; ii James Knox[9] Van Buren, b. Dec. 20, 1933; iii Virginia[9], b. May 17, 1936.

3 Eva Mann[8] Knox, b. Aug. 17, 1905, in Roanoke, Va.; md. Aug. 10, 1929, Mercer G. Evans.

4 James Hervey Orr[8] Knox, b. June 13, 1909, in Strasburg, Va.; md. Oct. 1, 1931, Bess Weinstein. Child: Ann[9] Knox, b. July 2, 1932, in Nashville, Tenn.

xi Eva Johnson[7] Mann, b. about 1874; md. W. T. Brasher; sans issue.

xii Edna Earl[7] Mann, b. Aug. 10, 1876; md. Sept. 22, 1897, William Crutcher, M.D., b. Dec. 31, 1866, d. May 22, 1914. Children:

[illegible]

1 Virginia[8] Crutcher, b. Oct. 19, 1898; md. Aug. 29, 1918, Joe W. Clement, b. Oct. 5, 1894. Children: i Joe W.[9] Clement, Jr., b. Mar. 22, 1920; ii William Crutcher[9] Clement, b. Sept. 27, 1921; iii Virginia Mann[9] Clement, b. Feb. 15, 1923.

2 Evelyn[8] Crutcher, b. July 1, 1905; md. Sept. 15, 1925, Edwin Boren Mitchell, Jr., b. Aug. 5, 1898. Child: Edna Ann[9] Mitchell, b. June 23, 1928.

xiii Mamie P.[7] Mann, b. 1878; d. 1924; unmd. A woman of great talents and beauty.

Information on the families of Victoria Virginia (Wilson)[6] Mann was given by the head of each family and secured by Vive (Walker)[8] Bridges. Revised 1938.

4 Paca[6] Wilson, b. March 8, 1841; d. ——; md. Ella Carter (no further record).

5 Samuel Henry[6] Wilson, b. March 19, 1848; d. April 4, 1916; md. Dec. 19, 1868, Alice Hunter, dau. of Dr. George Hunter and Anne (Farriss), b. Jan. 24, 1850, d. Nov. 21, 1920, in Murfreesboro, Tenn., at home of dau. Minneola Wilson Todd. Children:

i Samuel Emmet[7] Wilson, b. Nov. 5, 1869; d. Jan. 1, 1930; md. Dec. 19, 1894, Luella Maud Whitehead (dau. of John Thomas Whitehead of Jackson, Tenn.), b. Sept. 20, 1867, d. Feb. 2, 1930. Children:

1 A son[8], b. ——, d. Oct. 31, 1895.

2 Luella Whitehead[8] Wilson, b. Jan. 1, 1897; md. July 11, 1923, Wm. Ridley Wills, II, son of Mann Wills and Della (Womack) of Brownsville, Tenn. Children: i Luella Wilson[9] Wills, b. July 14, 1924; ii Wm. Ridley[9] Wills, III, b. Oct. 31, 1925; iii Andrew Mann[9] Wills, b. Jan. 23, 1927; iv David Womack[9] Wills, b. Nov. 15, 1929; v John Thomas Thaddeus[9] Wills, b. Sept. 27, 1931.

3 Samuel Emmet[8] Wilson, Jr., b. Aug. 18, 1898; md. Oct. 2, 1921, Ada Jane Rogers. Child: Marnerleen[9], b. Aug. —, 1925.

4 John Thomas (Jack)[8] Wilson, b. July 7, 1901; md. Aug. 16, 1927, Sarah Delia Cherry, b. July 13, 1904; no children.

5 Estes Hunter[8] Wilson, b. Oct. 4, 1907; md. Feb. 5, 1931, Kathleen Alberta Gammon, b. Dec. 14, 1907. Children: i Estes Hunter[9] Wilson, Jr., b. June 6, 1932; ii Maurice Leon[9] Wilson, b. Oct. 10, 1933.

ii Minneola[7] Wilson, b. Feb. 5, 1873; md. July 3, 1895, Andrew L. Todd (son of Aaron Todd of Tenn.), b. July 27, 1872. Children:

1 Evelyn Elizabeth[8] Todd, b. ——; md. Homer Bean, son of J. J. Bean. Child: Evelyn Todd[9] Bean, b. Aug. 29, 1920.

2 Aaron Wilson[8] Todd, b. Sept. 30, 1902; d. 1923.

3 Andrew L.[8] Todd, Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1904; md. Martha Fox, dau. of H. L. Fox. Children: i Andrew L.[9] Todd, III, b. Dec. 24, 1928; ii Aaron W.[9] Todd, III, b. Apr. 30, 1937.

iii Hunter[7] Wilson, b. Oct. 7, 1875; md. Oct. 3, 1912, Eleanor Smith, dau. of William Leftwich Smith, b. Aug. 13, 1889; sans issue.

iv Walter Clyde[7] Wilson, b. Jan. 22, 1878; md. Oct. 29, 1899, Katherine Fowlkes, dau. of Wm. Parham Fowlkes of Dyersburg, Tenn., b. Sept. 19, 1878. Children:

1 Fay[8] Wilson, b. May 14, 1907; md. Feb. 27, 1930, Grady Ashley.

2 Andrew Clyde[8] Wilson, b. Oct. 3, 1908.

3 Florence[8] Wilson, b. May 20, 1913; md. John Harvey Quinn, Oct. 20, 1934.

4 Vernon[8] Wilson.

v Erby D.[7] Wilson, b. July 19, 1880; d. June 3, 1907.

vi Alice V.[7] Wilson, b. May 27, 1884; md. Berry Wilson (son of C. M. Wilson), b. May 27, 1874. Child: Helen Wilson[8], b. March 6, 1913; md. Aug. 4, 1936, Paul Farrar.

vii Leon Estes[7] Wilson, b. Feb. 4, 1889; md. Jan. 10, 1913, Katherine Thornton of Mississippi, b. May 18, 1894. Children:

1 Wanda[8] Wilson, b. Apr. 26, 1915.

2 Philip[8] Wilson, b. Apr. 6, 1920.

Information on family of Samuel Henry[6] Wilson was given by a member of Samuel Emmet[7] Wilson family and information on the other children was given by Minneola Wilson[7] Todd of Murfreesboro, Tenn. Revised 1938.

V ELIZA JANE^5 ESTES, b. Nov. 15, 1815, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia; d. ——; md. Feb. 7, 1833, in Brownsville, Tennessee, Dr. W. B. Collins, son of Shadrack Collins and Grizza (Murphy) of Edgecomb County, North Carolina, b. Oct. 22, 1806.

Children:

1 Shadrack Joel^6 Collins, b. Nov. 12, 1835, in Brownsville, Tenn.; practicing physician in Texas.
2 William Carey^6 Collins, b. Nov. 5, 1837, Methodist minister.
3 Moreau Pinckney^6 Collins, b. April 9, 1840, in Brownsville, Tenn.
4 Sarah Bell^6 Collins, b. May 14, 1846, in Camden, Ark.
5 Virginia Allie^6 Collins, b. March 12, 1848, in Camden, Ark.
6 Cornelia Estes^6 Collins, b. March 5, 1850, in Camden, Ark.
7 Anna Eliza^6 Collins, b. Nov. 10, 1853.

NOTE: We have written a great many letters trying to contact members of Eliza Jane^5 Estes family connections, but letters have been returned, others unanswered. We have tried through other relatives to get in touch with some member of Eliza Jane Estes^5 Collins descendants but without success.

VI CORNELIA SARAH REBECCA^5 ESTES, b. Feb. 14, 1818, in Pittsylvania County, Virginia; d. ——; md. April 14, 1837, in Haywood County, Tennessee, William Sangster, b. ——, d. ——.

Children:

1 Henry Carey^6 Sangster, b. Oct. 22, 1839; d. Sept. 22, 1875; md. Minnie Rayner of Brownsville, Tenn., June 1, 1859. Children:
    i Cornelia^7 Sangster, b. Apr. 11, 1860; d. ——, md. 1887, W. P. Rose. Child:
        1 Arthur Sangster^8 Rose, b. June 3, 1889; md. Will Allen Byrnes, Feb. 24, 1921.
    ii Minnie Lou^7 Sangster, b. Mar. 5, 1864; d. Sept. 4, 1938; md. Jesse Thomas Davis, Oct. 26, 1882, at Brownsville, Tenn. Children:
        1 Rosa Neal^8 Davis, b. Sept. 29, 1883; md. Oct. 26, 1904, Albert Walter Livingston of Brownsville. Children:

i Albert W.^{9} Livingston, Jr., b. July 28, 1905, md. Mar. 26, 1932, Penelope Bond Morton. Children: 1 Betty Bond^{10} Livingston, b. Dec. 2, 1933; 2 Nancy^{10} Livingston, b. Oct. 16, 1936.
ii Margaret^{9} Livingston, b. Jan. 8, 1907, md. Dec. 25, 1931, Elliot Hay.
iii Rosa Lucile^{9} Livingston, b. June 23, 1908; md. Oct. 23, 1932, Lloyd Curlin Wilson. Children: 1 Rose Ann^{10} Wilson, b. July 31, 1933; 2 Barbara Louise^{10} Wilson, b. Mar. 5, 1936.
iv Minnie Lou Davis^{9} Livingston, b. June 5, 1910.
2 Jesse T.^{8} Davis, Jr., b. Jan. 14, 1885; md. Mamie Anderson, Oct. 1, 1913. Children:
i Elizabeth^{9} Davis, b. Aug. 27, 1914; md. July 9, 1934, Ford Ross of St. Louis, Mo. Child: 1 Jesse Davis^{10} Ross, b. June 24, 1935.
ii Mamie Celeste^{9} Davis, b. Sept. 2, 1916.
iii Jesse Louise^{9} Davis, b. July 22, 1919.
3 Henry Sangster^{8} Davis, b. Oct. 3, 1887; md. Clara Gosnell of Blytheville, Ark., 1912. Children:
i Henry Gosnell^{9} Davis, b. Apr. 1913.
ii Clara Louise^{9} Davis, b. Nov. 1915.
4 Matilda Louise^{8} Davis, b. Sept. 20, 1889; md. Hascal H. Hurt, Nov. 26, 1912; sans issue.
iii Jennie Belle^{7} Sangster, b. Apr. 22, 1866; md. Richard Wesley Jordan, June 11, 1889; sans issue.
iv Henry Raynor^{7} Sangster, b. Aug. 4, 1870; md. Kate Booker, Jan. 4, 1898. Child: Katherine^{8} Sangster, b. Nov. 14, 1901; md. Hilliard Coppedge.
v William Albert^{7} Sangster, b. Oct. 15, 1873; md. Maude Freeman; sans issue.
2 Albert Estes^{6} Sangster, b. ——; never married.

Information as to the genealogy of Cornelia Sarah Rebecca^{5} Estes was given by Rosa Neal Davis^{8} Livingston. Revised 1937.

VII JUDITH BELL^{5} ESTES, b. in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, March 10, 1821; d. in Brownsville, Tennessee, June 28, 1903; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville; md. in Hay-

wood County, Tennessee, Jan. 6, 1846, John Moore, son of Jeremiah Moore and Margaret (West) of Bertie County, North Carolina; d. June 2, 1860, on plantation eight miles from Brownsville, Tennessee, where all of their children were born.

(NOTE: In the South before the War between the States, the country was everything, the little county seat of secondary importance to the aristocratic plantations where the people of wealth and culture lived and reared their families. The "Court House" was the term used in that day for the town where the county seat was, while the rural population were the important citizens.)

Children:

1 James West Estes[6] Moore, b. Dec. 15, 1850; d. Feb. 3, 1920, at his home in Brownsville; bur. in family lot, Oakwood Cemetery; md. Dec. 8, 1874, in Brownsville, Mary Moore Wood, dau. of James Proudfitt Wood and Anne Greene (Perkins), b. ——. Quite talented in music and literature. Children:

- i Annebel[7] Moore, b. Sept. 21, 1876.
- ii Mary Virginia[7] Moore, b. 1878; d. Dec. 22, 1934. She was very talented in art; studied in New York, Chicago; graduate of the New York School of Art and pupil of William M. Chase, Robert Henri Timmons, Kenneth Hayes Miller, Kenyon Cox and High Breckenridge (see "American Art Annual," Vol. XXX). For many years and to the time of her death she was Director of Art in the Memphis City Schools. She left her home filled with beautiful paintings.
- iii Wood[7] Moore, b. Apr. 27, 1881; d. May 6, 1897.
- iv James West Estes[7] Moore, Jr., b. Mar. 8, 1887, md. Aug. 11, 1923, Frances Rutland, dau. of Edward Rutland and India (Alexander), b. ——. Child: James Rutland[8] Moore, b. Feb. 10, 1926.

James West Estes[6] Moore, Sr., was an honor graduate in law; first honors, from Univ. of Va., 1871; practiced law in Brownsville, Tenn., where he was one of the leading attorneys and held position as Attorney for Louisville and Nashville railroad up to time of his death.

2 Joel John[6] Moore, b. March 4, 1854; d. March 23, 1927, at his home on plantation 8 miles from Brownsville where he was born and lived.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

3 Sallie Virginia^6 Moore, b. Nov. 26, 1855; d. Feb. 6, 1924, in New York where she was studying vocal music; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville; graduated June 18, 1872, with first honors from Brownsville Female College.

Information as to history of Judith Bell^5 Estes (Moore) was given by Annebel^7 Moore. Revised 1938.

VIII SARAH ANN^5 ESTES, b. in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, Nov. 24, 1823; d. 1848 in Haywood County, Tennessee; md. 1847 in Haywood County, Charles Lewis Read, son of Charles Lewis Read and Sallie (Boyd), b. ——, d. June 30, 1854.

Child:

1 Sallie Lewis^6 Read, b. June 16, 1848; d. Sept. 27, 1921, in Tenn.; md. Nov. 16, 1869, in Brownsville, Tenn., George Booth Baskervill, son of John Tabb Baskervill and Margaret (Malone), b. March 29, 1847, d. July 31, 1926. Methodist Presiding Elder and plantation owner in Mason, Tenn. Children:

i John Tabb^7 Baskervill, b. Nov. 25, 1870; d. Nov. 26, 1870.

ii James Read^7 Baskervil' b. Nov. 17, 1871; d. July 12, 1873.

iii Charles Read^7 Baskervill, b. April 17, 1872; d. July 23, 1935; md. Aug. 19, 1903, in Bowling Green, Va., Catherine Pendleton Quarles, dau. of Henry Lewis Quarles and Anna (Cowhard), b. July 7, 1882, in Cumberland, Md. Child: Latham^8 Baskervill, b. Nov. 27, 1906. Charles Read^7 Baskervill, b. in Covington, Tenn.; graduated from Vanderbilt Univ. in 1896; B. A.; A. M. in 1898; Ph. D. Univ. of Chicago; author; Chairman of English Department in Univ. of Chicago. (See "Who's Who in America"; "The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 216.)

iv William Hunt^7 Baskervill, b. Jan. 23, 1874; md. Nov. 1904, Kate Allen Taylor, dau. of Samuel Allen Taylor and Kate (Bullock), b. July 19, 1878. Children:

1 Katherine Taylor^8 Baskervill, b. Jan. 4, 1906; md. Sept. 1930, Clyde Q. Sheely in Miss. Child: i Clyde Q.^{9} Sheely, Jr., b. March 15, 1937.

2 Sarah Hunt[8] Baskervill, b. Feb. 16, 1917 (both born in Rankin Co., Miss.)

v George Booth[7] Baskervill, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1876; d. March 1931; md. Jan. 24, 1911, in Birmingham, Ala., Mary Neal Hurt, dau. of William McIntyre Hurt and Mittie (Robertson), b. Nov. 8, 1886. Children:

1 William Hunt[8] Baskervill, b. Jan. 21, 1912, in Macon, Miss.

2 Margaret Malone[8] Baskervill, b. Aug. 17, 1914, in Birmingham, Ala.

vi Mary Taylor[7] Baskervill, b. Sept. 22, 1879, in Fayette Co., Tenn.; md. July 1906, William Martin Green. Children:

1 Margaret Baskervill[8] Green, b. Aug. 25, 1908.

2 Sarah Lewis[8] Green, b. March 3, 1912 (both children b. in Del Rio, Texas).

vii John Pepper[7] Baskervill, b. Nov. 10, 1882; d. Jan. 8, 1883.

viii Battle Malone[7] Baskervill, b. Feb. 7, 1884; d. Nov. 18, 1900.

ix Margaret Lewis[7] Baskervill, b. July 21, 1886, in Fayette Co., Tenn.

Information as to Sarah Ann[5] Estes Family and descendants was given by Charles Read[7] Baskervill and later by his widow, Mrs. Catherine Q. Baskervill; also, by Mary Taylor[7] (Baskervill) Green. Revised 1937.

Joel[4] Estes, md. (2) June 30, 1831, Mary Lee (Wilson) Sharpe, widow of William Sharpe, dau. of William Lee Wilson and Sarah Chew (Lee), b. April 28, 1799, d. 1871 in Memphis, Tennessee. She was a lineal descendant of the Chews, Worthingtons, Lees and Wilsons of Maryland and Virginia; her grandparents, Josiah and Sarah (Chew) Lee sold their home, "Planters Paradise" in Arundel County, Maryland and came to Tennessee with their sons, Charles W. and James Lee, in 1802. Their daughter Sarah Chew Lee, b. 1778, d. 1836, md. April 1798, William Lee Wilson, b. 1770 in Rudolph, Tennessee.

IX **BEDFORD MITCHELL[5] ESTES**, b. Oct. 10, 1832, in Haywood County, Tennessee; d. April 15, 1898, in Memphis, Tennessee;

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

he was a very prominent attorney at Law in Memphis where he was influential in the civic and religious interests of his home city. As an active member and officer of the Presbyterian Church he was well known. In 1861 he was elected to the legislature by the people of Shelby County, Tennessee. In 1862 he was commissioned by Jefferson Davis as Confederate States District Attorney for the Western district of Tennessee. In 1875 he was one of the commissioners of the Southern Presbyterian Church to the Baltimore conference with the view of restoring fraternal relations between the Northern and Southern churches. In 1876 he was appointed Judge of the Arbitration Court for West Tennessee to aid the Supreme Court in disposing of its business.

In 1887 he was appointed Chancellor of the 11th Chancery Division of Tennessee. He was educated at the University of Nashville, Tennessee. Completed legal education at Louisville, Kentucky; he was a lawyer until he went to the bench as Chancellor ("Estes Genealogy," pages 263-64).

He md. (1) May 4, 1854, in Denmark, Tennessee, Sarah Jane Johnston, dau. of James Johnston and Emily (Alston), b. Dec. 4, 1835, d. June 6, 1867.

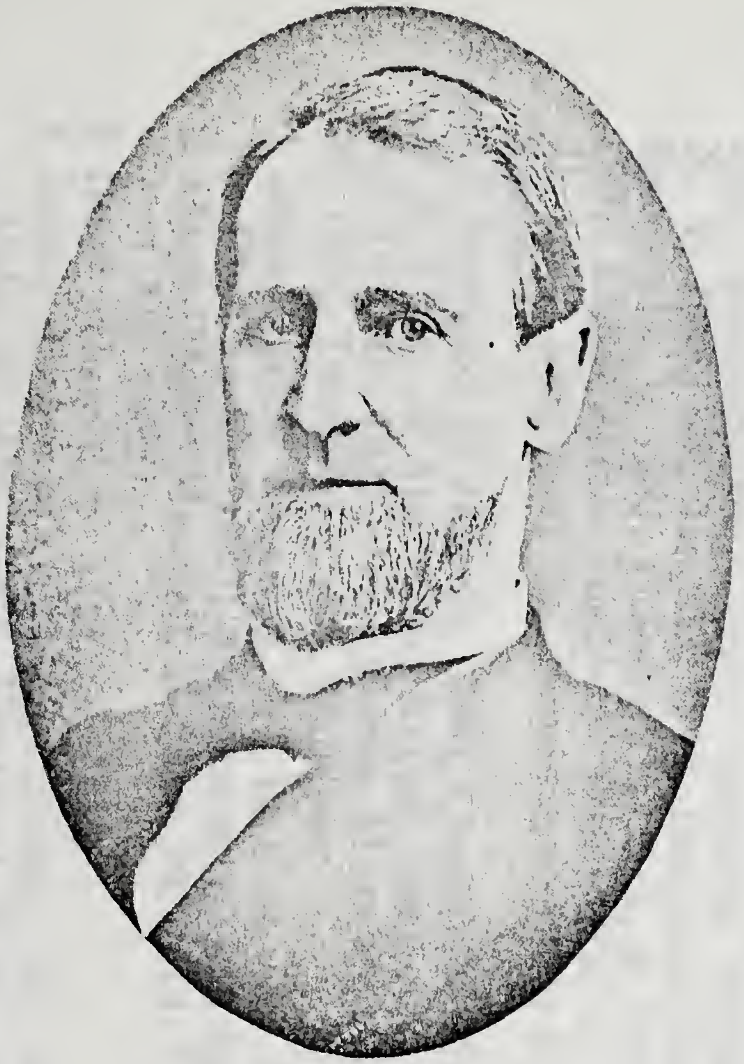
Children:

1 Bedford Mitchell[6] Estes, Jr., b. Feb. 10, 1855; d. July 14, 1873.

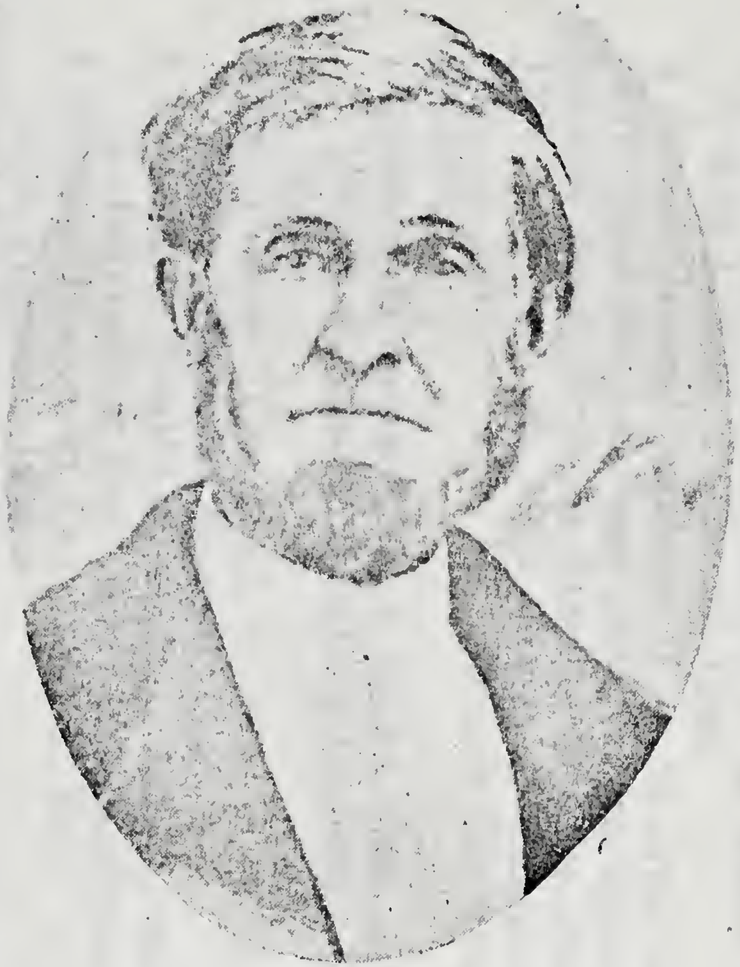
2 Mary Lee[6] Estes, b. Oct. 7, 1856; d. March 17, 1888.

3 Emily Alston[6] Estes, b. May 31, 1858; md. Jan. 22, 1880, Rev. James George Snedecor, son of George Gaines Snedecor and Harriett (Godden), b. June 21, 1855, in Louisville, Miss., d. Nov. 20, 1916. Mr. Snedecor was B. A. from Univ. of Miss., 1872-73; Delta Psi Frat.; two years at Cornell Univ. N. Y., 1874-76; Presbyterian Home Missionary, Florida and S. Ala.; Birmingham, Ala. District, 1890-93; lived in Tuscaloosa, Ala., in charge of Stillman Institute, Theological School, under Southern Presbyterian Church L.L.D.U. of Ala., 1906. Children:

i George Waddel[7] Snedecor, b. Oct. 5, 1881; B. A. Univ. of Ala., 1905; M. S.; Univ. of Michigan 1913; Asst. in Physics U. of Mich. 1911-13; Prof. Math. Iowa State College, 1913; Director of Statistical



B. W. Estes



Moreau Pinckney Estes

Lab., Ames, Iowa, 1926; Statistical Iowa Agricultural Equipment Station 1934; member of Kappa Sigma, Gamma Alpha, Phi Beta Kappa. Author of Correlation and Machine Calculation and numerous articles on Statistical methods; md. Dec. 29, 1908, Gertrude Crosier of Davenport, Iowa, b. Nov. 7, 1886. Children:

1 Edward Crosier[8] Snedecor, b. in Ames, Iowa, July 1, 1914; d. Jan. 22, 1930.

2 James George[8] Snedecor II, b. in Iowa June 9, 1917; Iowa State College 1936; Kappa Sigma.

ii Elizabeth[7] Snedecor, b. in Pinellas Co., Fla., Mar. 12, 1883; md. Apr. 26, 1905, James A. Campbell, b. Nov. 5, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1936, in Decatur, Ga. Children:

1 James A.[8] Campbell, Jr., b. June 5, 1906, Atlanta, Ga.; B. S. Ala. Polytechnic Institute; Kappa Sigma.

2 Emily Estes[8] Campbell, b. Nov. 5, 1908; Ga. State College for Women, 1930.

3 Richard O. Neal[8] Campbell, b. July 8, 1912; B. S. Polytechnic Inst. 1934; Kappa Sigma.

4 William Bostwick[8] Campbell, b. Sept. 4, 1918; Ala. Polytech. 1936.

iii Harriett[7] Snedecor, b. March 18, 1885, Pinella Co., Fla.; Kindergarten, Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, N. Y. 1908; md. Jan. 22, 1912, Benjamin Hughes Somerville, b. 1881, Pickens, Co., Ala., d. July 20, 1937. Child: James Snedecor[8] Somerville, b. Aug. 21, 1916, Aliceville; Ala. Polytechnic 1935; Kappa Sigma.

iv Ione[7] Snedecor, b. June 27, 1886, Clarksville, Tenn.; B. S. Univ. of Ala. 1908; Kappa Delta Pi, 1936; md. Oct. 17, 1911, Jesse Carlos Maxwell, b. Sept. 30, 1878, Tuscaloosa, Ala. Children:

1 Jesse Carlos[8] Maxwell, Jr., b. Sept. 23, 1912; Univ. of Ala. 1930; engineering; Kappa Sigma.

2 Mary Emily[8] Maxwell, b. Mar. 10, 1914; Univ. of Ala. 1932.

3 Ione[8] Maxwell, b. Mar. 19, 1916.

4 James Snedecor[8] Maxwell, b. Aug. 20, 1917; Univ. of Ala. 1933; Electrical Engineering.

5 Thomas Estes[8] Maxwell, b. July 6, 1918.

6 Palmer Snedecor[8] Maxwell, b. March 25, 1925.

v Estes[7] Snedecor, b. Dec. 21, 1887, in Pinellas Co., Fla.; B. A., Univ. of Ala. 1908; L. L. B. 1910 Univ. of Mich. 1910; Kappa Sigma. Portland, Oregon, 1911, Rotarian. Pres. International Rotary 1920. Presided at 12th International Convention in Edinburgh, Scotland, 1921; active in Presbyterian Church and in many civic affairs; Md. (1) Dec. 29, 1914, Dearing Searcy, Tuscaloosa. Child:

1 Julie Katharin[8] Snedecor, b. April 21, 1917; Mills College, Oakland, Cal.

Md. (2) July 1920, Rachel King, Chicago, Ill. Children:

2 Elliott King[8] Snedecor, b. May 10, 1921.

3 Estes[8] Snedecor, Jr., b. Apr. 10, 1923.

4 Philip Alston[8] Snedecor, b. April 11, 1926.

vi Palmer Godden[7] Snedecor, b. Oct. 20, 1891, in Birmingham, Ala.; B. S. Univ. of Ala. 1910; M. S. Univ. of Ala. June 1912; Chile, S. America, with A. S. & R. Co. Copper Mining 1917; enlisted in World War July 1918; after Armistice he was with the Texas Oil fields Tampico, Mexico; Cal. and Idaho.

vii J. Goyle[7] Snedecor, b. June 11, 1894, in Birmingham, Ala.; Univ. of Ala. 1910-12; Iowa State Col. 1913; Kappa Sigma; md. Sept. 2, 1914, Mary E. Richards, b. Sept. 29, 1891, Liberty Co., Nev. Children:

1 Richard Goyle[8] Snedecor, b. Oct. 30, 1921, in Sioux City, Iowa.

2 Evelyn Ione[8] Snedecor, b. Mar. 27, 1924.

viii Philip Alston[7] Snedecor, b. June 11, 1901, in Birmingham, Ala.; Univ. of Ala. 1918-20; Kappa Sigma; md. April 6, 1931, Wilna Frances West, b. June 19, 1904, in Plainview, Ark. Children:

1 Philip Alston[8] Snedecor, Jr., b. June 30, 1933, in Fort Smith, Ark.

2 Wilna Frances[8] Snedecor, b. Feb. 5, 1935, in Pine Bluff, Ark.

4 Sallie Johnston[6] Estes, b. May 29, 1860; md. Aug. 11, 1881, James C. Bell, Memphis, Tenn. (son of R. D. S. Bell and Sarah ——); d. 1893 in Chicago, Ill. Children:

i J. Clarence[7] Bell, Jr., b. June 6, 1883; d. Feb. 8, 1898 in Memphis, Tenn.

ii Katherin[7] Bell, b. May 22, 1892 in Chicago, Ill.

5 Ione[6] Estes, b. Dec. 6, 1861, in Memphis, Tenn.; md. Nov. 27, 1889, William James Dodd, b. Sept. 22, 1861; sans issue.

6 Kate[6] Estes, b. July 14, 1866, in Memphis, Tenn.; md. April 25, 1894, William H. Paton, Athelstone, England, son of William Paton and Jean (McClure), b. ——, d. March 31, 1902; sans issue.

Bedford Mitchell[5] Estes md. (2) Aug. 7, 1868 to Lizzie Guion, dau. of Henry L. Guion and Mary Ann (McMillan), b. Aug. 5, 1841, d. July 22, 1918.

Children:

7 Lizzie[6] Estes, b. May 7, 1869; d. March 23, 1916; md. Apr. 5, 1891, Harry L. Armstrong (son of W. J. Armstrong and Lula H.), b. Dec. 9, 1869. Children:

- i Bedford Estes[7] Armstrong, b. Feb. 1892; md. Sept. 25, 1917, Mary Keeler; served in World War, Air, 1917-18. Children:
  - 1 Virginia Elizabeth[8] Armstrong, b. Aug. 8, 1918.
  - 2 Guion[8] Armstrong, b. Jan. 15, 1920.
- ii Henry Guion[7] Armstrong, b. May 2, 1893; killed in action in France during World War, Aug. 8, 1918; md. Sept. 25, 1917, Elizabeth Edwards; sans issue.

8 Henry Witherspoon[6] Estes, b. Aug. 15, 1870; d. Dec. 30, 1909.

9 Morgan[6] Estes, b. Dec. 20, 1871; d. June 1, 1922.

10 Blanche[6] Estes, b. Oct. 30, 1879; md. Jan. 10, 1904, George P. Phillips (son of Samuel W. Phillips and Sarah), Memphis, Tenn. Children:

- i Elizabeth[7] Phillips, b. May 17, 1910; md. Edward Bennet Lemaster, Jr., March 3, 1934. Child:
  - 1 Elizabeth[8] Lemaster, b. 1935.
- ii Sarah[7] Phillips, b. Aug. 28, 1911.
- iii George P.[7] Phillips, Jr., b. Feb. 28, 1918.

11 Flora[6] Estes, b. June 18, 1882; md. Nov. 2, 1904, Rowan Allen Greer, son of James M. Greer and Betty (Allen). Children:

- i Rowan Allen[7] Greer, Jr., b. Aug. 27, 1907; Yale B. A. 1928; md. April 18, 1931, Janet Carr. Children:
  - 1 Rowan Allen[8] Greer, III, b. April 17, 1934.

2 David Carr[8] Greer, b. about 1936.
ii Elizabeth Estes[7] Greer, b. Aug. 15, 1910.

Information about Bedford Mitchell[5] Estes and his family was given by Emily Estes[6] Snedecor and Blanche Estes[6] Phillips. Revised, 1938.

DESCENDANTS OF MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES[5] OF HAYWOOD COUNTY, TENNESSEE

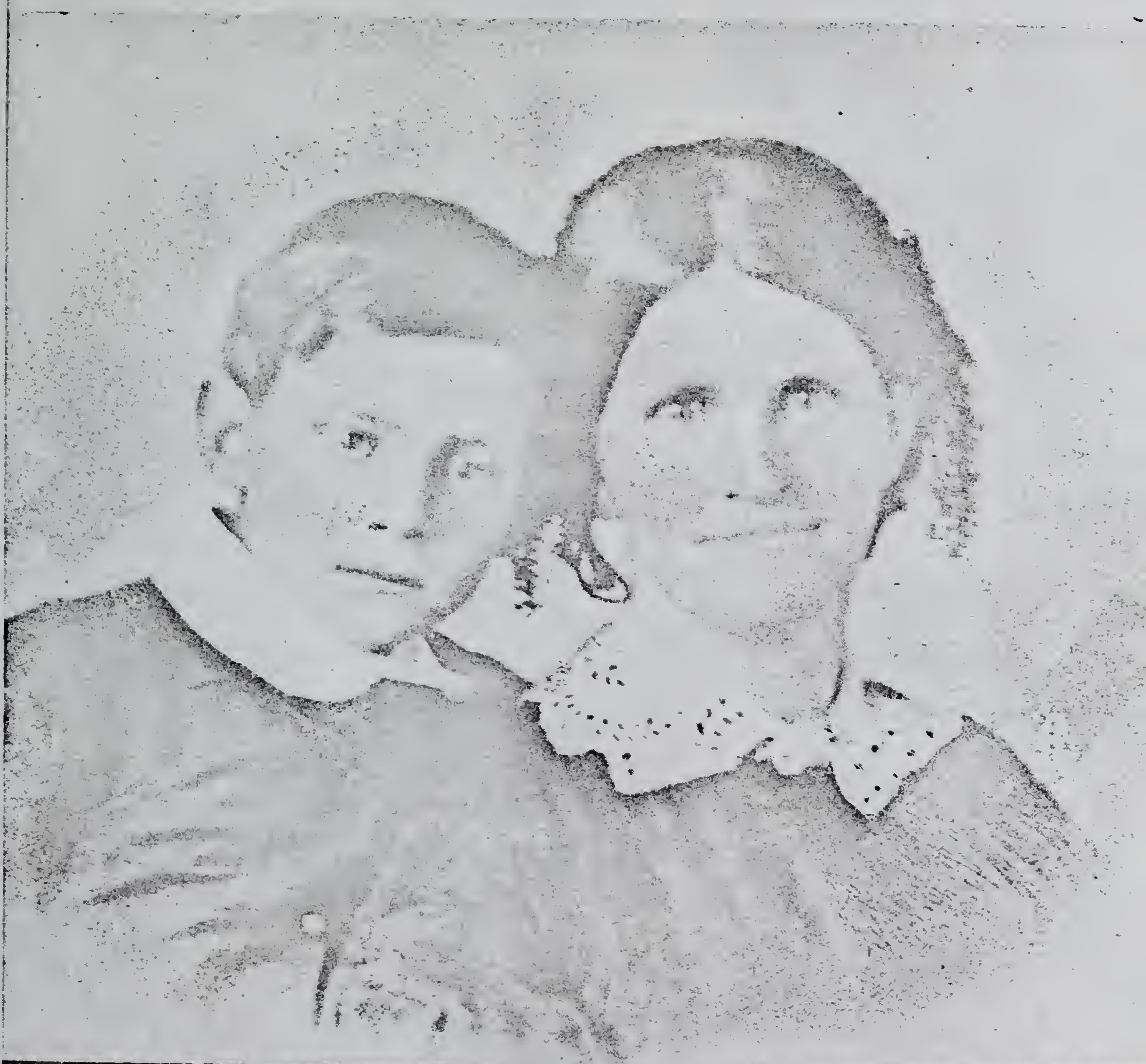
V MOREAU PINCKNEY[5] ESTES (2nd son of *Joel*[4] *Estes*, son of *Benjamin*[3], *Abraham*[2], *Abraham*[1], *Estes*) b. Nov. 14, 1806, in Bedford County, Virginia; d. Oct. 17, 1871, in Haywood County, Tennessee; buried in Estes family private cemetery on plantation of home estate in Haywood County; md. (1) Nov. 10, 1836, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Mary Quarles Noel, dau. of Ewell Noel and Lucy Hilliard (see Noel record), b. Nov. 13, 1820, d. April 16, 1859, in Haywood County; buried in Estes private cemetery.

Moreau Pinckney[5] Estes was a prominent, influential, prosperous plantation owner in Haywood County, Tennessee.

Children:

1 Martha Cornelia[6], b. Aug. 21, 1837; d. April 22, 1913.
2 Mary Frances[6], b. July 1, 1839; d. March 16, 1854.
3 Moreau Pinckney[6], Jr., b. Oct. 16, 1840; killed in battle of Atlanta, Ga., July 22, 1864, while resisting Sherman's march to the sea.
4 Joel Henry[6], b. Feb. 20, 1842; d. May 13, 1923.
5 Thomas Ewell[6], b. Jan. 9, 1844; killed July 22, 1864, in battle of Atlanta, Ga., same day and same charge as his brother.
6 Lucy Quarles[6], b. July 16, 1845; d. July 22, 1929.
7 Edward Carey[6], b. Sept. 10, 1847; d. July 10, 1848.
8 Albert Carey[6], b. June 17, 1849; d. July 21, 1887.
9 Sarah Belle[6], b. March 3, 1852; d. May 25, 1852.
10 Francis Marion[6], b. Aug. 26, 1854; d. June 19, 1909.

Moreau Pinckney[5] Estes, md. (2) Katherine Van Buren Sherrod, widow of Col. Sherrod of Mason, Tennessee. Her first husband was Hance Bond of Denmark, Tennessee. She was born



Albert Carey Estes and Mrs. Mary Quarles (Noel) Estes
(Mrs. Moreau Pinckney Estes)

"Estes Hall," Haywood County, Tennessee, built by joel estes[4]
Home of Moreau Pinckney Estes[5], Joel Henry Estes[6], and Anderson Estes[7]

1821, died Aug. 26, 1875, buried in Bond cemetery near Denmark. She had Bond children but no Estes children.

I MARTHA CORNELIA[6] ESTES, b. Aug. 21, 1837, in Haywood, County, Tennessee; d. April 22, 1913, in St. Louis, Missouri (at home of her dau. May); buried in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville, Tennessee; md. Nov. 7, 1855, in Haywood County, Tennessee, Henry Bate Folk, son of Benjamin Folk and Sarah Legate (Bate) Garrett (widow of John Garrett) of Bertie County, North Carolina, dau. of James Bate and Mary (Spivey), son of Humphrey Bate and Sarah (Legate), b. May 12, 1828, in Bertie County, North Carolina, d. Aug. 20, 1899, at his home in Brownsville; bur. in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cemetery; graduated from Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, North Carolina in 1849; practiced law in Brownsville where he was attorney for the Louisville and Nashville railroad. Prominent in civic and business life; active in Baptist Church; ordained to ministry in latter part of life; literary in reading and writing.

Martha Cornelia[6] (Estes) Folk was a woman with great vision and lived ahead of her time in views of life and in training her children along spiritual, mental and physical lines. Her home was open to all who enjoyed her hospitality.

Children:

1 Edgar Estes[7] Folk, b. Sept. 6, 1856, in Haywood Co.; d. Feb. 27, 1917, at his home in Nashville, Tenn.; bur. in family lot in Mt. Olivet Cemetery, Nashville; md. March 6, 1888, Lizzie Handly of Nashville, dau. of William Lytle Handly and Sarah (Matthews), b. Sept. 14, 1859, in Winchester, Tenn., d. Feb. 16, 1936, at home in Nashville; active in Baptish Church work; quiet, modest, unassuming but beloved by all who knew her.

Edgar Estes[7] Folk graduated from Wake Forest College, 1877, with A. M. degree; received D. D. from Wake Forest College in 1895; grad. from Southern Baptist Theological Seminary (Louisville, Ky.) in 1882; pastor of Baptist church, Murfreesboro, Tenn., Millersburg, Ky.; Albany, Ga.; Editor of "Baptist and Reflector" (Tennessee State Baptist paper) for 28

years to time of death; held many active and prominent positions in Baptist circles in Tenn. and the South; author of "Mormon Monster"; "Plan of Salvation"; "Baptist Principles"; Southern Pilgrim in Eastern Lands"; numerous lectures and pamphlets. (See Who's Who in America," Vol. IX, page 836; "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, page 141.) Children:

i James White[8] Folk, b. and d. June 19, 1892.

ii Annie White[8] Folk, b. July 24, 1894; literary, artistic in talents; md. Nov. 14, 1919, Wayne Franklin Murphy, son of John Farrington Murphy and Sudie (Lively), b. Dec. 23, 1893, in McMinnville, Tenn. Children: 1 Betty Ann[9] Murphy, b. Feb. 15, 1923; 2 Wayne Farrington[9] Murphy, b. Nov. 30, 1930.

iii Edgar Estes[8] Folk, Jr., b. May 7, 1897; md. Oct. 5, 1922, at Wake Forest, N. C., Minta Holding, dau. of Thomas E. Holding and Minta (Royal), b. Feb. 3, 1903. Edgar Estes[8] Folk, Jr., grad. from Wake Forest Col.; was in infantry training at Camp Plattsburg, N. Y. at time of Armistice of World War 1914-18; held Chair of Journalism at Mercer Univ., Macon, Ga.; head of English department at Oklahoma Baptist Univ., Shawnee, Okla.; M. A. degree from Columbia Univ., N. Y.; Ph.D. at Peabody College, Nashville; Professor of English at Wake Forest College, N. C. (1937). Child: Edgar Estes[9] Folk, III, b. Jan. 17, 1928, at Macon, Ga.

iv Cornelia[8] Folk, b. May 30, 1900; artistic in talents; md. March 2, 1926, Lemuel B. Stevens, son of Henry Stevens and —— (Birthright) of Nashville; successful businessman; Children: 1 Boy[9], b. d. Nov. 1931; 2 Lemuel[9] Stevens, Jr., b. Aug. 3, 1933; 3 Cornelia Folk[9] Stevens, b. May 30, 1935.

v Joseph Henry[8] Folk, b. Feb. 9, 1905, in Nashville; banker; has won distinction in amateur tennis.

Information as to family of Edgar Estes[7] Folk was given by Annie White[8] (Folk) Murphy and Edgar Estes[8] Folk, Jr. Revised, 1938.

2 Mary Frances[7] Folk, b. Aug. 6, 1858; d. June 24, 1859; bur. in Estes Cemetery, "Estes Hall," Haywood, Co., Tenn.

3 Benjamin Moreau[7] Folk, b. Nov. 1, 1861; d. Oct. 20, 1862; bur. in Estes Cemetery, "Estes Hall."

4 Henry Bate[7] Folk, b. Oct. 18, 1863, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; d. Sept. 16, 1885, in St. Louis, Mo.; bur. in Folk family lot in Oakwood Cem., Brownsville; graduated from Wake Forest College June 14, 1883; was valedictorian of class; received medal; also tied for medal in Greek; was principal of large school in New Orleans, La., when only 20 yrs. of age. In 1884 he entered journalism on staff of Times-Democrat, New Orleans, later transferred to staff of St. Louis Republic (Democratic paper) in St. Louis, Mo. Brilliant intellect with a promising future which death cut short at age of 22. Unmd.

5 Reau Estes[7] Folk, b. Sept. 21, 1865, in Haywood Co.; md. Feb. 6, 1901, in Nashville, Tenn., Nannie Dudley Pilcher, dau. of Matthew Barrow Pilcher and Judith (Winston), b. Feb. 18, 1876, in Nashville; president of Ladies' Hermitage Association for many years; patriotic and social prominence; member of National Committee for preservation of Historic places (1936-38).

Reau Estes[7] Folk attended Wake Forest College 1881-83; entered journalism 1887 on staff of "American," Nashville; later associated with News Scimitar, Memphis, Tenn.; clerk of Tenn. House of Representatives, 1893-99; State Treasurer of Tenn. 1901 to 1911, from 1911 to retirement in 1932 he was agency Manager for East and Middle Tenn. for Equitable Life Insurance Co.; 32nd degree Mason; Kappa Alpha Frat.; member of Sons of American Revolution and other patriotic and civic organizations; member of Immanuel Baptist church. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, pages 141-42.) Children:

i Winston Pilcher[8] Folk, b. Nov. 10, 1901, in Nashville; graduated at U. S. Naval Academy, 1923; made full Lieutenant, 1932; md. June 2, 1931, in Washington, D. C., Pauline Brown, dau. of Major General Lytle Brown, U. S. Army, and Louise (Lewis), b. 1909. Child: Floy Lewis[9] Folk, b. Jan. 3, 1938.

ii Judith Dudley[8] Folk, b. July 31, 1912, in Nashville; grad. from Ward-Belmont College, 1929, and from

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Pine Manor College, Wellesley, Mass. 1932; from Wellesley College, 1934; md. in Nashville April 17, 1937, John Marks Templeton, son of Harvey Templeton and Novella (Handly).

iii Reau Estes[8] Folk, Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1917, in Nashville; grad. from Webb's School (Bell Buckle, Tenn.), June 1934; entered Vanderbilt Univ. Sept. 1934; athletic, literary and well travelled.

Information given by Reau Estes[7] Folk. Revised, 1938.

6 Carey Albert[7] Folk, b. Dec. 2, 1867, in Brownsville; md. in Haywood Co., June 19, 1894, Emma Harrison Gates, dau. of Col. Robert Gates and Caledonia Jane (Jester), b. Aug. 5, 1871, in Jackson, Tenn. She has been president of many clubs and is a leader in literary and social circles; and is known for her gracious hospitality. Carey Albert[7] Folk graduated from Richmond College, Va., 1887; won Willoughby Read Reading medal; graduate student John Hopkins Univ., 1893-94; President of Brownsville Female College 1894-99; President Boscobel College for Young Ladies, Nashville, 1899-1912; author of article "Tennessee since the War," published in "South in the Building of the Nation," Vol. II, Chap. IV Tenn.; established and President of C. A. Folk and Co., General Insurance and Loans, Nashville; Deacon in Immanuel Baptist Church; Mason; member of Sons of American Revolution and other organizations, town and country clubs; Kappa Alpha Frat. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, page 142.) Children:

i Virginia Sinclair[8] Folk, b. March 26, 1895, in Brownsville, Tenn.; quite musical and charming personality; md. June 28, 1916, in Jackson, Tenn., Ewing Griffin, son of Charles Griffin and Sarah Pearl (Ivy), b. Feb. 3, 1890; business man. Children: 1 Ewing[9] Griffin, Jr., b. Nov. 28, 1923; 2 Emily Carey[9] Griffin, b. Apr. 18, 1927.

ii Robert Gates[8] Folk, b. April 1, 1897, in Brownsville; md. Aug. 1918, in San Antonio, Tex., Rosemary Poindexter Pelham, dau. of Chas. Pelham and Rosemary (Poindexter), b. March 1, 1893, in El Paso, Tex., Robert Gates[8] Folk, student at Vanderbilt Univ.; was in aviation training at Austin, Tex., at time of Armistice of World War,

1914-18; Lieutenant in Reserve Aviation Corps.; influential business citizen in El Paso; Pres. of El Paso Motor Co. Children: 1 Robert Gates[9] Folk, Jr., b. Sept. 15, 1919; 2 Rosemary Pelham[9] Folk, b. Dec. 18, 1923.

iii Eleanor Lewis[8] Folk, b. Dec. 25, 1904; graduated from Mary Baldwin College, Va., 1924; artistic talents; md. June 24, 1930, Robert E. McNeilly of Nashville, son of William Eugene McNeilly and Margaret (Calhoun), b. May 2, 1901. Children: 1 Robert[9] McNeilly, Jr., b. Aug. 4, 1932, in Nashville; 2 Carey Folk[9] McNeilly, b. Oct. 9, 1934.

iv Jane Carey[8] Folk, b. Feb. 13, 1911; graduated from Hollins College, Va., 1931; histrionic in talents; md. Dec. 28, 1935, Robert McGill Thomas of Shelbyville, Tenn. (son of Thomas McGill Thomas and Zadie—), b. Aug. 27, 1906.

Information given by Carey Albert[7] Folk. Revised, 1938.

7 Joseph Wingate[7] Folk, b. Oct. 28, 1869, in Brownsville, Tenn.; d. May 28, 1923, in New York City at home of his sister, May; buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

Md. Nov. 10, 1896, in Brownsville, Gertrude Glass, dau. of Thomas E. Glass and Sallie (Thomas), b. Feb. 12, 1872; sans issue; president of Morning Choral Society, St. Louis, Mo.; prominent in all musical circles and known for her beautiful hospitality.

Joseph Wingate[7] Folk graduated from law at Vanderbilt University, Nashville, 1890, with L.L.B. degree; received L.L.D. from Univ. of Mo., 1905, William Jewell College, Mo., 1906; Drury Lane College, 1907; Westminster College, Fulton, Mo., 1907; Southwestern Baptist Univ., Jackson, Tenn., 1908; Baylor Univ., Waco, Texas, 1919; held many positions of trust and prominence and was the author of many statute laws in Mo.; Circuit Attorney of St. Louis, Mo., 1900-04; Governor of Mo., 1905-09; Chief Counsel for Interstate Commerce Commission, 1914-18; endorsed for President of the United States of America by Mo., State Democratic Convention, 1910 (see published records). In 1919 represented Egypt against British Protectorate; 1922 to time of death, 1923, was Counsel for Peru in Tacna-Arica controversy; member of Bap-

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

tist church; Sons of American Revolution; other patriotic societies and clubs, town and country clubs in St. Louis, Mo., and Washington, D. C.; Kappa Alpha Fraternity.

(See "Who's Who in America," Vol. XII, page 1,136; "The National Cyclopedia of American Biography," Vol. XIII, page 287; also Vol. XXII, page 171, illustrated; "Historical Register," pages 40-49; "The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, pages 641-42; Vol. II, page 378; other encyclopedias and magazines, books, too numerous to mention.)

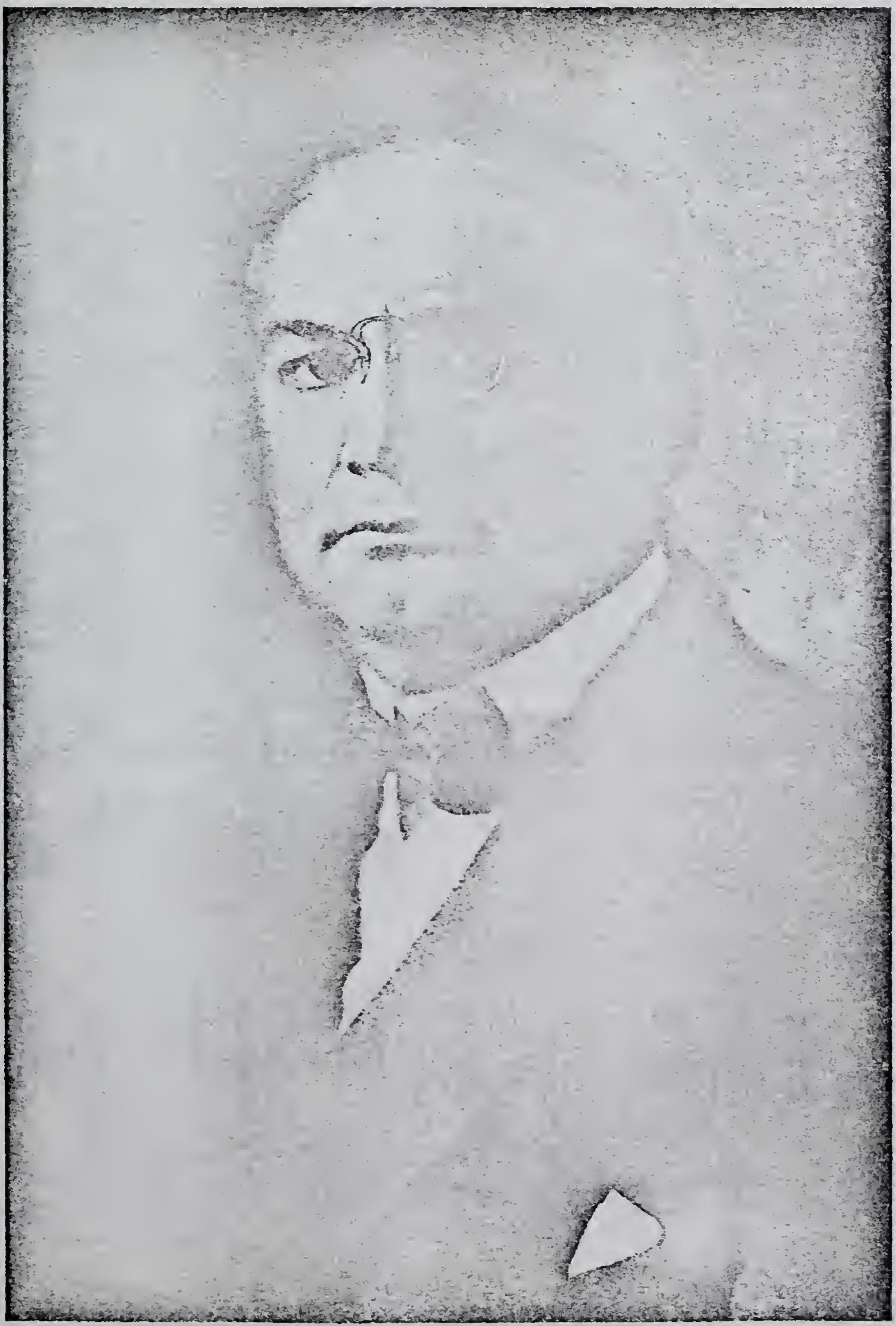
8 Mathesia Bell[7] Folk, b. July 5, 1873, in Brownsville, Tenn.; md. June 25, 1907, in Brownsville, James Avery Webb, son of Micajah Davis Webb and Minerva Caroline (Meadows), b. July 2, 1869, in Ripley, Tenn.; sans issue. James Avery Webb is author of numerous law books used in colleges, libraries and private law offices, A. B., LL. B. (See "Who's Who in Jurisprudence"; "Who's Who in America," Vol. XI.)

Mathesia Bell (Folk)[7] Webb, grad. from Brownsville Female College with A. M. degree; member of the Daughters of the American Revolution; National Society, United States Daughters of 1812; United Daughters of the Confederacy; Colonial Daughters of the 17th Century, through which Society she was instrumental in marking the grave of Miles Cary in Warwick Co., Va., who was the immigrant ancestor to Va., also instrumental in marking the grave of Captain Joel Estes, of War of 1812; member of Baptist church, Dixie Club and other clubs in New York; co-compiler of CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.

Information as to Joseph Wingate[7] Folk and Mathesia Bell[7] (Folk) Webb was given by the latter. Revised, 1938.

9 Humphrey Bate[7] Folk, b. July 26, 1875, in Brownsville; md. Jan. 23, 1906, in Midway, Ky., Ruth Parrish, dau. of Philemon P. Parrish and Emma (Magoffin), b. Oct. 25, 1879, in Midway, noted for her charm and social talents.

Humphrey Bate[7] Folk attended Southwestern Baptist Univ., Jackson, Tenn., Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, N. C.; Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Ky.; graduating from there in 1903; pastor at Shelbyville, Tenn.; Midway, Ky.; Livingston, Ala.,



Jos. W. Folk

1903-1912; Secretary of Life and Casualty Insurance Co. of Nashville, Tenn., 1914 to 1922, and Sec'y. and Treasurer of same Co. since the later date; member of Baptist church, country and town Clubs in Nashville; Sons of American Revolution; S.A.E. Fraternity. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Biography," Vol. I, page 642; Vol. II, page 142.) Children:

i Margaret Emily Magoffin[8] Folk, b. June 21, 1907, in Midway, Ky.; attended Goucher College, Baltimore, Md.; literary in talents; md. Nov. 12, 1929, in Nashville, Hilliard D. Phillips, son of Daniel W. Phillips and Lillian (Deck), b. Aug. 16, 1905. Children:

1 Mary Ruth[9] Phillips, b. Dec. 8, 1932.
2 Hilliard Folk[9] Phillips, b. June 17, 1934.

ii Humphrey Estes[8] Folk, b. Sept. 23, 1909, in Livingston, Ala.; attended Univ. of the South, Sewanee, Tenn.; banker in Memphis, Tenn.; md. July 29, 1930, Martha Rodgers, dau. of H. N. Rodgers and Martha (Warfield) of Memphis, Tenn. Children:

1 Martha Rodgers[9] Folk, b. Aug. 20, 1931.
2 Humphrey Estes[9] Folk, Jr., b. Feb. 9, 1936.

Information given by Humphrey Bate[7] Folk. Revised, 1938.

10 Lucile Cornelia[7] Folk, b. Sept. 8, 1878, in Brownsville, Tenn.; md. in Brownsville May 31, 1901, Dr. Allen Ennis Cox, son of Aris Cox and Margaret (Machen), b. May 11, 1872, in Honea Path, S. C.; grad. in medicine from Vanderbilt Univ., 1899; Pres. Tri-State Medical Association 1905-06; prominent physician and surgeon in Tennessee and Arkansas. Lucile Cornelia[7] (Folk) Cox, grad. from Brownsville Female College; active in patriotic, literary work in her town and state; organized James Bate Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, 1911; Regent 1911-1915; State Regent, Ark. D.A.R., 1926-28; twice Regent of 20th Century Literary Club, Helena, Ark.; member of Colonial Dames of America through Virginia; General Chairman of Helena Cotton Carnival, 1935; Pres. Phillips Co. Federation Clubs, 1936-38; member of Baptist church. (See "Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy," Vol. I, page 641; Vol. II, page 142.) Child:

i Allen Estes[8] Cox, b. Nov. 4, 1902, in Brownsville; grad. in literary department at Vanderbilt Univ., 1923; grad. in Law from Yale Univ., 1926, practicing attorney in Memphis, Tenn.; member of law firm, Waring, Walker and Cox; member of Univ. Club; Kappa Alpha Frat.; Phi Delta Phi Legal Frat.; Baptist church; md. Feb. 10, 1931, in Jackson, Tenn., Hortense Beare, dau. of Col. Robert Lee Beare and Mary (Rainey), b. Nov. 17, 1906, in Jackson; prominent in social circles, Baptist church; beloved by all who know her. Children:

1 Allen[9] Cox, III, b. Dec. 26, 1932, in Memphis.
2 Robert Lee[9] Cox, b. Dec. 20, 1935, in Memphis.
3 Mary Rainey[9] Cox, b. Nov. 12, 1937, in Memphis.

Information on above families was given by Lucile Cornelia[7] (Folk) Cox. Revised, 1938.

II MARY FRANCES[6] ESTES, b. July 1, 1839; d. March 16, 1854. She was remarkable in many respects for one of her age. Her beauty of face and person, her loveliness of disposition, her intelligence and cheerfulness of spirits made her extraordinary. She was never known to utter an impatient word nor to manifest ill-humor.

III MOREAU PINCKNEY[6] ESTES, JR., b. Oct. 18, 1840; d. July 22, 1864; killed in Battle of Atlanta, Ga., while resisting Sherman's march to the sea. He and his brother, Thomas Ewell Estes, were in the infantry of Joseph E. Johnston and Hood's Army; both killed same day; unmd.

IV JOEL HENRY[6] ESTES, b. Feb. 20, 1842, in Haywood County, Tennessee; d. May 13, 1923, at his home, "Estes Hall," Haywood County; bur. in Estes private family cemetery on plantation where his father, mother and members of his family are buried. He was a large plantation owner in Haywood County and owned and lived upon the estate of his father and grandfather, where he died. An influential citizen, his civic and religious influence was felt in all of the activities of his county, town and state. Firm yet mild, he was beloved by all who knew him. He was a

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

Mrs Mattie C. Folk

J. H. Estes

Moreau Pinckney Estes, Jr.

Thomas Ewell Estes

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

student at the Universities of Virginia and North Carolina. Md. (1) Feb. 27, 1862, in Haywood County, Martha Ann Mann, dau. of Austin and Phredonia (Bradford), b. June 11, 1843; d. Feb. 17, 1879; bur. in Estes private cemetery. Children:

1 Mary Noel7 Estes, b. Nov. 8, 1863, in Haywood Co.; md. March 27, 1884, Thomas Edwin Moody, son of Henry Shelton Moody and Elizabeth (Minor), b. Jan. 29, 1859, in Crockett Co., Tenn.; d. Dec. 31, 1919, in Athens; successful business man. Mary Noel7 (Estes) Moody is a leader and officer in literary, patriotic, social and Baptist church circles; a versatile writer; her influence of leadership is felt wherever she goes. (See "Who's Who in America.") Children:

- i Thomas Edwin8 Moody, Jr., b. Sept. 8, 1885; md. Dec. 1909, Anna Herron, b. Aug. 12, 1886. Children:
  - 1 Thomas Edwin9 Moody III, b. Oct. 12, 1910; md. April 6, 1933, Mary Grover Knowles, b. Feb. 24, 1914. Child: Thomas Edwin10 Moody, IV, b. Feb. 11, 1935.
  - 2 Frank Herron9 Moody, b. Nov. 23, 1911; md. Hazel Orell Wiggins, Oct. 31, 1931. Children: i Kay10 Moody, b. May 30, 1934; ii Frank Estes10 Moody, b. Aug. 29, 1935; iii Gail10 Moody, b. Sept. 11, 1936.
  - 3 James Shelton9 Moody, b. Dec. 29, 1915.
  - 4 Martha Louise9 Moody, b. Feb. 5, 1920.
- ii Henry Shelton8 Moody, b. Feb. 21, 1890; md. Sept. 1917, Anne Luke Ballew, dau. of Wm. Ballew and Anne Luke (Blackmere), b. Apr. 16, 1892.
- iii Patrick Mann8 Moody, b. July 15, 1892; md. Dec. 5, 1919, Ida Parks, dau. of David Jefferson Parks and Nancy Florence (Keller), b. Oct. 22, 1893.
- iv Gladys Elizabeth8 Moody, b. Aug. 14, 1894; md. June 14, 1922, William Reece Smith, son of Israel Jefferson Smith and Dolly (Lee), b. Mar. 23, 1894. Child: William Reece9 Smith, Jr., b. Sept. 19, 1925.
- v Gray Estes8 Moody, b. Nov. 23, 1900; d. Oct. 15, 1929; unmd.; Physical Culture teacher in Women's College in the South.

2 Austin Mann7 Estes, b. Jan. 24, 1866; d. April 10, 1868.

3 Joel Henry7 Estes, b. Oct. 15, 1868; d. April 15, 1873.

4 Nora Bell7 Estes, b. March 12, 1870; d. Oct. 30, 1871.

(All of these children are bur. in Estes private cemetery "Estes Hall.")

5 Patrick Mann[7] Estes, b. Jan. 24, 1872, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; B. A. graduate and Phi Beta Kappa from Richmond College, Va.; LL.B. from Washington Univ., St. Louis, Mo., Vanderbilt Univ., Nashville. Founder and General Counsel for Life and Casualty Insurance Co., Nashville; Deputy Governor of Colonial Wars of America; Sons of American Revolution; deacon in Baptist church, Nashville; member of town and country clubs; influential citizen in his state in political and commercial life; successful business man; charitable in thought and action. Actively interested in family genealogy and co-compiler in this genealogy. (All of the families are indebted to him for his interest and cooperation in compiling the Cary-Estes Genealogy. M. F. W.)

Md. Jan. 12, 1898, in Nashville, Gray McLaughlin, dau. of James McLaughlin and Elizabeth (Warner), b. Nov. 10, 1875, in Nashville. "None knew her but to love her, none named her but to praise," whether in social, club or home circles. Children:

i Elizabeth Warner[8] Estes, b. Dec. 4, 1902, in Nashville; attended Peabody College, Vanderbilt, Bryn Mawr, and Univ. of Wisconsin; unusually brilliant intellect; md. (1) Dec. 31, 1924, William Waller, son of Claude Waller and Martha (Nelson), b. Oct. 28, 1898. Child: 1 William[9] Waller, Jr., b. Sept. 18, 1925.

Md. (2) April 22, 1930, Will Polk Kirkman, son of Norman Kirkman and Nellie (Mayes), b. Aug. 2, 1901. Child: 2 Patricia Estes[9] Kirkman, b. March 1, 1931.

ii Martha Noel[8] Estes, b. Feb. 17, 1905, in Nashville; attended Peabody College and Goucher College, Baltimore, Md.; active and leader in Junior League interests and social life; md. Oct. 19, 1927, Sydney Frazer Keeble, son of John Bell Keeble and Emmie (Frazer), b. Nov. 25, 1903. Children: 1 Sydney Frazer[9] Keeble, Jr., b. Sept. 30, 1928; 2 Gray McLaughlin[9] Keeble, b. Oct. 18, 1930.

iii Patrick Mann[8] Estes, Jr., b. Feb. 8, 1912, in Nashville; attended Univ. of Vanderbilt and Virginia Institute at Charlottesville, LL.B; Counsel for Life and Casualty Insurance Co., Nashville. Unmd.

6 Lucy Cornelia[7] Estes, b. March 4, 1874, in Haywood Co.; leader in church and literary circles wherever she lives; md. Apr. 29, 1896, Paul Fielding Kefauver, son of J. P. Kefauver and Nannie (Rieves), b. May 18, 1863, in Madisonville, Tenn.; sans issue.

7 Moreau Pinckney[7] Estes, b. Mar. 16, 1876, in Haywood Co.; active in law practice in Nashville; md. (1) Sept. 14, 1904, in Gallatin, Tenn., Clarabel Turner, dau. of Col. and Mrs. J. J. Turner, d. 1905; md. (2) Lula B. Epperson, dau. of W. R. Bringhurst. Child:

i Clara Clarke[8] Estes, b. Aug. 18, 1912.

Md. (3) Apr. 26, 1916, Lilian Cole, dau. of W. H. Cole and Elizabeth. Child:

ii Moreau Pinckney[8] Estes, Jr., b. Oct. 10, 1917, in Nashville.

8 Martha Ann[7] Estes, b. Sept. 7, 1878; d. Sept. 29, 1879; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall."

JOEL[6] ESTES, md. (2) March 11, 1880, in Hanover County, Virginia, Mildred Henry Anderson, dau. of Edmund Anderson and Emily (Day), b. May 10, 1843, in Hanover County, Virginia, d. Nov. 26, 1901, in Haywood County, Tennessee, bur. in Estes private cemetery at "Estes Hall."

Children:

9 Edmund Anderson[7] Estes, b. Dec. 6, 1880; successful planter and 4th generation to live at "Estes Hall"; md. Oct. 10, 1899, in Athens, Tenn., Rose Matlock, dau. of G. W. Matlock and Julia (Lane), b. Aug. 9, 1881. Child:

i Joel Henry[8] Estes, III, b. Nov. 9, 1911, in Haywood Co.; md. May 16, 1936, Margaret Claire Zeller, dau. of Alexander Zeller and Gertrude (Beersbower).

10 Emily Day[7] Estes, b. Nov. 19, 1883; d. July 15, 1884; bur. in Estes private cemetery, "Estes Hall."

JOEL HENRY[6] ESTES, md. (3) Dec. 9, 1904, in Ripley, Tenn., Minnie Landrum Bacon, dau. of Dr. William Thomas Landrum and Sarah Rebecca (Milner) of Oglethorpe Co., Ga. (widow of Thomas J. Bacon whom she married in 1883). No children of Estes marriage.

Information on Joel Henry^6 Estes and family was given by Mary Noel^7 (Estes) Moody and Patrick Mann^7 Estes. Revised, 1938.

V THOMAS EWELL^6 ESTES, b. Jan. 9, 1844; killed July 22, 1864, in battle of Atlanta, Georgia, in same charge with his brother, Moreau Pinckney; unmd.

VI LUCIE QUARLES^6 ESTES, b. July 16, 1845, in Haywood County; d. July 22, 1929, in Lauderdale County, Tennessee; md. Sept. 7, 1865, Charles Stephens Olin Rice, son of Shadrack Rice and Louisa (Linerieux), b. Feb. 12, 1841, in Lauderdale County, d. Dec. 17, 1924, at his home in Lauderdale County.

He was a soldier in the War of 1861-65; member of Tennessee State Legislature, 1875-77; prosperous plantation owner in Lauderdale. She was noted for her sweetness of disposition and gracious hospitality. He and his wife and children are buried in private lot near Durhamville, Tennessee.

Children:

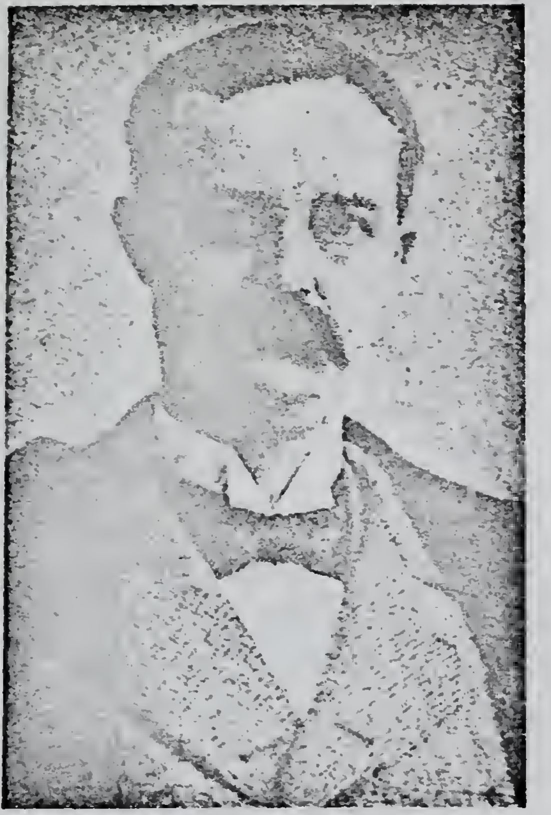
1 Mary Irene^7 Rice, b. Feb. 18, 1867; d. Oct. 17, 1931, in Dyersburg, Tenn., at home of her brother, Ralph Rice; unmd.; unselfish and beloved by all who knew her.

2 Charles Stephens Olin^7 Rice, Jr., b. Aug. 21, 1868; d. Aug. 1, 1869.

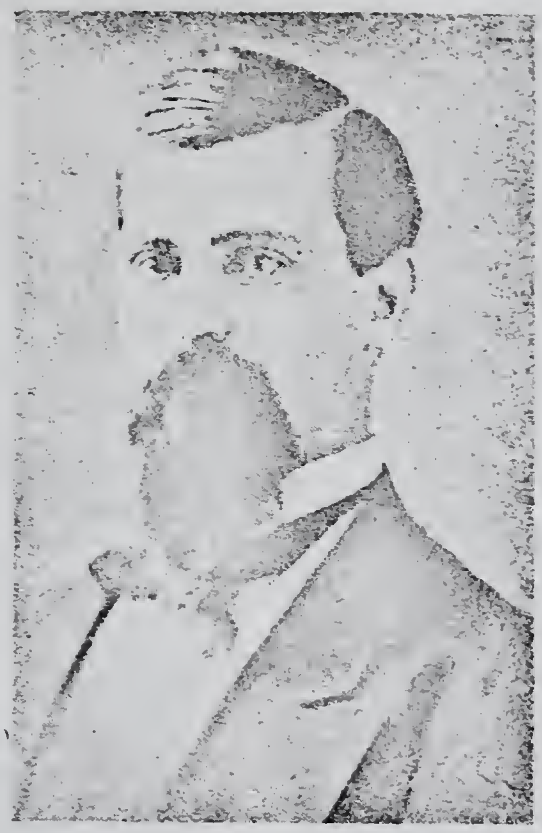
3 Louisa Linerieux^7 Rice, b. Jan. 24, 1870; d. Aug. 10, 1926, in Durant, Okla.; md. Nov. 18, 1891, in Lauderdale Co., Tenn., Alonzo P. Blackwell (son of Alonzo Blackwell and Louisa), b. Dec. 1864, successful business man in Durant, Okla.; sans issue.

4 Marion Estes^7 Rice, b. Sept. 20, 1871; d. Nov. 18, 1871.

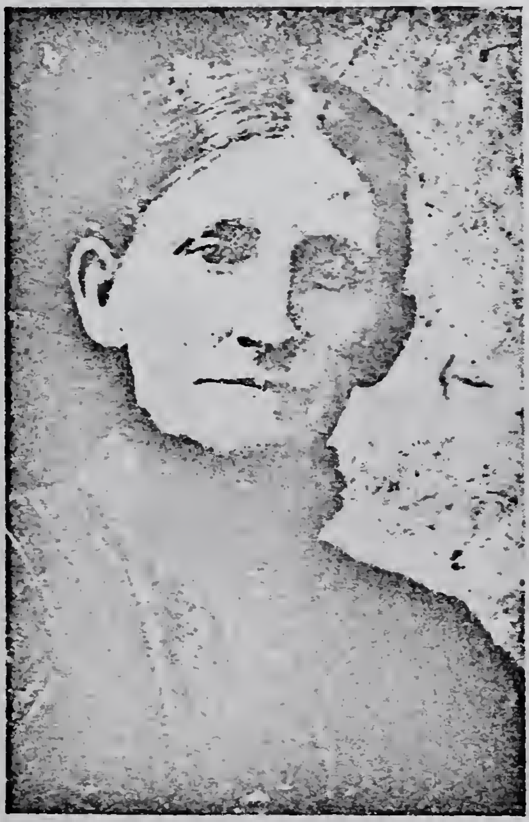
5 Ernest^7 Rice, b. Aug. 31, 1872, in Lauderdale Co.; md. Dec. 20, 1902, in Dyersburg, Tenn., Katherine Klyce, dau. of J. M. Klyce and M. Clementine (Kierolf), b. Jan. 26, 1878, prominent socially wherever she lives. Grad. in law from Lebanon College, Tenn., successful attorney and promoter of railroads in Dyersburg; Pres. of Federal Land Bank of Louisville, Ky.; also General Agent of Farm Credit Administration of Louisville; active member of Methodist Church. Member of clubs in Dyersburg, Memphis, Tenn., and Louisville, Ky. (See "Who's Who in America," Vol. XVII, page 1929.)



F. M Estes



A. C Estes.



Lucie Q. Estes Rue.
Mrs C S O Rice

Children:

i Katherine Estes⁸ Rice, b. Dec. 30, 1904; md. Jan. 15, 1929, Harold Gladstone Lowe of Nashville (son of John Lowe and Annie), b. Aug. 31, 1900. Katherine is a writer of books and magazine articles. Children: 1 Harold Gladstone⁹ Lowe, Jr. b. Aug. 3, 1933; 2 Katherine Rice⁹ Lowe, b. Jan. 3, 1936.

ii Ernest⁸ Rice, Jr., b. June 2, 1908; md. Sept. 23, 1931, in Memphis, Tenn., Gladys Work, dau. of C. F. Work and Annie (Few), b. Apr. 28, 1908. Child: Ernest⁹ Rice, III, b. July 15, 1933.

iii Henry Klyce⁸ Rice, b. May 2, 1912.

6 Moreau Ewell⁷ Rice, b. Mar. 17, 1874; md. Apr. 5, 1899, in Haywood Co., Daisy Anderson, dau. of Samuel Anderson and Alice of Va., b. Sept. 28, 1874, in Hanover Co., Va. A prosperous merchant and plantation owner in Lauderdale Co. Children (all born in Lauderdale Co.):

i Ewell Linerieux⁸ Rice, b. Jan. 16, 1900; d. Aug. 16, 1903.

ii Charles Stephens Olin⁸ Rice, III, b. June 21, 1903; md. Amelia Young in Memphis, Tenn. Child: Charles Stephens Olin⁹ Rice, IV.

iii Alice Anderson⁸ Rice, b. June 21, 1907.

iv Moreau Ewell⁸ Rice, Jr., b. Dec. 11, 1910; md. Oct. 21, 1934, in Brownsville, Tenn., Eula Estelle Walker, dau. of Empson Walker and Eula (Graves), b. Aug. 20, 1910. Child: Joan⁹ Rice, b. Nov. 16, 1935.

v David John⁸ Rice, b. Oct. 31, 1914.

vi Infant dau.⁸, b. d. Mar. 23, 1916.

7 Mattie Sue⁷ Rice, b. June 28, 1876; d. June 27, 1929; md. Apr. 23, 1896, in Lauderdale Co., Clarence Mott Walker, son of Thomas J. Walker and Bettie (Sweet) of Dyersburg, Tenn., b. Dec. 18, 1872, in Dyer Co. Prominent educator in Dyersburg. Children:

i Thomas Jefferson⁸ Walker, b. Dec. 7, 1900; md. June 26, 1928, Annabel Draper Bratton, dau. of John T. Bratton and Georgia (Draper), b. June 9, 1905. Children: 1 Annabel⁹ Walker, b. Apr. 13, 1929; 2 Thomas Jefferson⁹ Walker, Jr., b. July 24, 1931.

ii Charles Rice^8 Walker, b. Oct. 3, 1909; md. June 12, 1938, Roberta, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Robert W. Durham, Ripley, Tenn.

iii Lucie Estes^8 Walker, b. Mar. 24, 1913.

8 Shadrack^7 Rice, b. Nov. 18, 1877; md. Dec. 23, 1914, in Ripley, Tenn., Lavinia Flournoy Read, dau. of Ed Read and Cora (Fields), b. Oct. 11, 1898. A prosperous land owner in Lauderdale Co. Children (all born in Lauderdale Co.): i Mary Irene^8 Rice, b. Jan. 25, 1916; ii Annie Flournoy^8 Rice, b. Aug. 31, 1923; iii Eugenia Read^8 Rice, b. Dec. 7, 1929.

9 Lucie Quarles^7 Rice, b. Feb. 7, 1878; d. Aug. 27, 1882.

10 Ralph Estes^7 Rice, b. July 3, 1883, in Lauderdale Co. Successful lawyer in Dyersburg; md. (1) in Lauderdale Co., Oct. 5, 1910, Rosa Lee Oldham, dau. of E. R. Oldham and Mattie Lindsay (Bacon), b. May 21, 1886, d. Feb. 10, 1916, in Phoenix, Ariz. Child:

i Cornelia Linerieux^8 Rice, b. Aug. 1, 1914, in Phoenix; md. June 12, 1937, Stephen Hopkins, son of Mr. and Mrs. O. Hopkins, Highland Park, Ill., b. Aug. 15, 1913. Child: Stephen Fenton^9 Hopkins, b. Aug. 22, 1938, at Marshfield, Wisconsin.

Md. (2) May 28, 1919, in Haywood Co., Myra Landrum Bacon, dau. of Thomas J. Bacon and Minnie (Landrum), b. Oct. 24, 1886, in Fulton, Tenn. Children:

ii Ralph Estes^8 Rice, Jr., b. Mar. 22, 1920.

iii Milton Bacon^8 Rice, b. July 19, 1925.

iv Mary Ann Lindsay^8 Rice, b. Sept. 20, 1928.

11 & 12 Twins: Boy^7 and Girl^7, b. Dec. 5, 1888; girl d. Dec. 13, 1888; boy d. Dec. 29, 1888. No names.

Information as to the family of Lucie Quarles (Estes) Rice was given by Ernest^7 Rice. Revised 1938.

VII EDWARD CAREY^6 ESTES, b. Sept. 10, 1847; d. July 10, 1848.

VIII ALBERT CAREY^6 ESTES, b. June 17, 1849; d. July 21, 1887, at home in Brownsville; md. Nov. 6, 1872, in Brownsville, Leonora Perry Mann, dau. of Austin Mann and Phredonia (Bradford), b. May 17, 1852, d. March 16, 1887, in Brownsville; both buried in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

Albert Carey^6 Estes graduated from University of Virginia;

leading attorney at Law in Brownsville; large plantation owner in Haywood County; was known for his handsome physique, gracious and courtly manners. Leonora Perry (Mann) Estes was a woman of rare beauty and charm; both members of the Baptist church.

Children:

1 Phredonia Bradford[7] Estes, b. Aug. 26, 1873; active in leadership in clubs, church, social life; member of Baptist church; Daughters of the American Revolution; United Daughters of the Confederacy, and other clubs; graduated from Brownsville Female College; musical and artistic; md. Jan. 14, 1897, in Brownsville, Robert Cooke Kefauver, son of Jacob Peter Kefauver and Nancy (Rieves), b. Aug. 25, 1870, in Madisonville, Tenn., prominent citizen and business man; Children:

- i Elizabeth[8] Kefauver, b. Dec. 1, 1897; d. Oct. 8, 1901.
- ii Robert Fielding[8] Kefauver, b. April 19, 1901; d. Aug. 9, 1914.
- iii Carey Estes[8] Kefauver, b. July 26, 1903; grad. from Univ. of Tenn.; grad. from Yale Law School, 1927; prominent Attorney at Law in Chattanooga, member of Chambliss, Sizer and Kefauver Law firm; awarded medal as outstanding citizen in Chattanooga for year 1936 in civic work; member of Baptist church; Sons of the American Revolution; social and business clubs, town and country; md. Aug. 8, 1935, in Glasgow, Scotland, Nancy Patterson Pigott, dau. of Stephen J. Pigott and Mary (Lewis), b. Jan. 21, 1911, in Glasgow. She possesses rare mentality and charm.
- iv Nancy Rieves[8] Kefauver, b. Jan. 10, 1907; talented artist.
- v Lenora Mann[8] Kefauver, b. Apr. 9, 1911; teacher of Domestic Science.

2 Ewell Moreau[7] Estes, b. Feb. 24, 1876; d. Sept. 9, 1877; bur. in family lot in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville.

3 Albert Carey[7] Estes, Jr., b. May 16, 1878; graduated from literary and law departments in Vanderbilt University, Nashville; practiced law in Brownsville; unmd.

Information on Albert Carey[6] Estes and family was given by Phredonia Bradford[7] (Estes) Kefauver. Revised, 1938.

4 Jefferson Mann[7] Estes, b. July 18, 1881; d. Aug. 23, 1924; md. Dec. 11, 1899, in Covington, Tenn., Ruby Grace Wynne, b. about 1882. Children:

i Ada Virginia[8] Estes, b. Nov. 18, 1900; md. (1) Joseph Petrie Lyons, Attorney at Law in Memphis, Tenn. Child: 1 William Estes[9] Lyons, b. March 1, 1922; he has received distinction as a movie actor and, also in musical circles.

Md. (2) Frederick Minter of Hollywood, Cal. Child: Frederick[9] Minter, Jr., b. Dec. 6, 1923.

Md. (3) Nov. 18, 1935, Thomas Prentice, son of Thomas Prentice (Ship owner) and Mary Beatrice (Curtis) of Glasgow, Scotland, and Symington House, Symington. She was featured as a movie star by name of "Virginia Bradford."

ii Ruby Grace[8] Estes, b. Sept. 7, 1901; md. Aug. 24, 1924, George Frederick Cannons, a very well known and established London photographer. Children: 1 Annie Mae[9] Cannons, b. Sept. 10, 1925; 2 Robert Estes[9] Cannons, b. March 9, 1927; 3 Winifred Joyce[9] Cannons, b. Aug. 9, 1928; 4 Harry George[9] Cannons, b. March 27, 1930; 5 Mary Edith[9] Cannons, b. Sept. 28, 1933.

iii Mary Leila[8] Estes, b. Feb. 11, 1904.

5 Leonora Perry[7] Estes, b. June 8, 1884; mild and gentle in spirit; beloved by all; md. Nov. 6, 1908, Dr. Timothy Daniel Welch, son of Ranson J. Welch and Frances (Rogers) of Miss., b. Feb. 2, 1877. Children (all born in Mississippi):

i Phredonia Estes[8] Welch, b. Feb. 12, 1912.

ii Frances Rogers[8] Welch, b. July 16, 1914; md. Mar. 26, 1938, Harry Eugene Guthrie, son of William Albert Guthrie and Jay Guyula (Endridge), b. Dec. 13, 1916.

iii Olivia Bradford[8] Welch, b. May 4, 1916.

iv Richard Noel[8] Welch, b. Nov. 19, 1924.

Information on Jefferson Mann[7] Estes and his family was given by Ada Virginia[8] (Estes) Prentice and Ruby Grace[8] (Estes) Cannons and Ruby Grace (Wynne) Estes. Revised, 1938.

Information on Leonora Perry[7] (Estes) Welch was given by Mrs. Welch and children. Revised, 1938.

NOTE: On page 14 "The Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary, Boston, Mass., the author states that the name Cary was changed to Carey, by his father in 1820.

NOTE: Albert Carey^6 Estes was a member of the 7th Tennessee Regiment Co. D, Cavalry, Forrest Brigade, Haywood Co. Rangers, in the war between the States, 1861-65; he joined the army the day he was 14 years old.

The following memorial Albert Carey^6 Estes dedicated to his children:

"My children God bless you and make you noble men and women.
The Estes blood and name is honorable, true and brave.
Prove yourselves worthy members of this ancient family.

Your loving Father,
Albert Carey Estes."

IX SARAH BELLE^6 ESTES, b. March 3, 1852; d. May 25, 1852.

X FRANCIS MARION^6 ESTES, b. Aug. 26, 1854, in Haywood County, Tenn.; d. June 19, 1909, at his home in St. Louis, Missouri; bur. in Belfontaine Cemetery, St. Louis; graduated from University of Virginia; McGill University, Montreal, Canada; prominent Attorney at Law in St. Louis; Judge on Bench of Law; member of Baptist church; clubs of political, patriotic and social interests; was known for his immaculate personal appearance and courtly manners; md. (1) Oct. 13, 1875, in Dyersburg, Tenn., Sarah Fredonia Phillips, dau. of James William Phillips and Martha Almedia (Williamson), b. Dec. 4, 1855, d. June 16, 1902, brilliant mentality and musical.

Children:

1 Francis Moreau^7 Estes, b. Nov. 15, 1880; an active and influential mining engineer in Mexico and South America; md. March 30, 1914, Mary Phelan, dau. of James Phelan (Congressman from Tennessee) and Mary (Early), b. Sept. 23, 1888, in Memphis, Tenn. Child:

i Marion Clayton^8 Estes, b. Jan. 17, 1915; md. (1) June 6, 1932, Ensign Laurence William Smythe, U. S. Navy; md. (2) June 12, 1935, at El Paso,

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

> [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

1. [illegible]

Texas, Lt. Ludwell Rector Pickett of U. S. Navy, son of Mrs. L. R. Pickett of Pocahontas, Ark., died in aeroplane accident, 1937.

2 Grace^{7} Estes, b. Feb. 19, 1883, in St. Louis, Mo.; talented in music; president of musical, patriotic and literary clubs; Daughters of the American Revolution in Fredericktown, Mo.; md. Dec. 26, 1907, in St. Louis, Charles Thomas Smith, son of James Washington Smith and Sarah Catherine (Thomas), b. July 27, 1876, in Glendale, Ky., mining executive in Mo. Child:

i Fairleigh Estes^{8} Smith, b. Dec. 9, 1908, in Laredo, Tex.; grad. from Va. Military Institute; Chemical Engineer; Post grad. work at M.I.T., Boston, Mass.; md. at New Rochelle, N. Y., March 7, 1936, Norna Barry McNab, dau. of Alexander J. McNab and Doris (Bingay), b. July 20, 1912, at Thompson, Nev. Child: Alexander Fairleigh Estes^{7} Smith, b. Feb. 2, 1938, at Cleveland, Ohio.

Francis Marion^{6} Estes, md. (2) Aug. 5, 1896, in St. Louis, Missouri, Nellie Stockton, dau. of Edward Stockton and Nellie (Mitchell), b. Mar. 31, 1870, in St. Louis, Missouri, known for her musical talents and gracious hospitality.

Child:

3 Stockton Marion^{7} Estes, b. Feb. 16, 1898, in St. Louis; banker and business man in New York; md. Dec. 29, 1925, in Alexandria, La., Cecelia Benjamin Slack, dau. of Rev. William Samuel Slack and Caroline Augusta (Benjamin), b. Sept. 23, 1901, known and beloved for her charm, intellect and social talents. Children:

i Cecelia Benjamin^{8} Estes, b. Feb. 21, 1928.
ii Richard Stockton^{8} Estes, b. Sept. 17, 1930.
iii Joel Cutter^{8} Estes, b. July 9, 1933. (All children were b. in Alexandria, La.)

Information as to Francis Marion^{6} Estes and his family was given by Grace^{7} (Estes) Smith and Cecelia Benjamin (Slack) Estes. Revised, 1938.

Excerpt from a letter written by Hon. P. M. Estes, June 4, 1910:

"My dear May: Our Grandfather was Moreau Pinckney Estes who married Mary Quarles Noel. I have a photo of

both. I enclose a copy of a letter recently written to my Father concerning this Mary Noel which explains much that you are acquainted with in the gentle character and loving maternal interest of your Mother and all of their children."

NOEL

Cornelius Noel: "Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia," 1659/60–93; November 7, 1666.

(NOTE: "He must have come to America in 1652 since one had to live here fourteen years before naturalization.")

"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XVII, page 244-45, "Cornelius Noel petition for citizenship in this country." James City, Virginia Journal of the Grand Assembly, November 8, 1666, page 42.

"Whereas Cornelius Noel hath long lived in this Country, servant and Freeman and of the Reformed Religion and hath taken Land with a full resolution to make his constant abode in this Country and to demean himself as a true and faithful servant towards his Majesty and his Leige people, hath petitioned he might be admitted a Denizen of this Country.

"It is by the Governor Council and Burgesses of this Grand Assembly Granted and Ordered that the said Cornelius Noel be made a free Denizen.

Ut. in Aliis & Co. William Berkley, Governor."

" . . Noel a Mariner came from England to Tappahannock, Essex County, Virginia, after 1660 with a party of Huguenots, among whom were some of his own family."

(Probably Cornelius Noel was the mariner.)

"After 1660 the Noel family in Hanover Co., Va., owned the land upon which the Noel's settled."

" . . . Noel, supposed to have been a brother settled in North Carolina."

"Old Rappahannock Record Deed Book 3," 1663-68, page 342. Feb. 16, 1666-67. Cornelius Noell, Wm. Coffin, Henry Jearman (later Jarman) and John Powell, divide land they had patented Sep. 25, 1665. (This was patented 1697 on Occupacea Creek. "State Land Office Book 5," page 469.)

"Old Rappannock Record Will and Deed Book 9," 1696-99, page 337. Will of Cornelius Noell dated Jan. 10, 1698-9, proved June 20, 1699, wife Elizabeth to son James, land called "New Holland"; dau. Eliz. Noell (who is under age) son Daniel Noell; dau. Mary Clutson, Dau. Margaret Connellie, sons Cornelius and James Noell (who are both under age.)

"Essex Deed and Will Book 10," 1699-1702, page 56, April 27, 1686. Naturalization granted Cornelius Noell, born in Holland (notice in his will he names his plantation, "New Holland."

> "I suspect he was English by descent, but his parents may have lived in Holland a while as many of the English did. John Custis, altho an Englishman, lived in Rotterdam until he came to Virginia." H.

ESSEX COUNTY RECORDS

(Essex County was formed in 1692 from a part of Old Rappahannock.)

Cornelius Noel, b. ——; d. 1699; md. Elizabeth ——. Children: James, b. by 1678 (since he was of age when his father made his will). This is probably he: "Essex Will Book 6," page 295: Will of Jas. Noel, dated October 15, 1733, proved April 21, 1741, mentions sons Jas. Cornelius, John, Edward, Joseph and Thomas to whom he leaves land lying on Occupacea Creek; wife Eliz. "to three sons, Rice, Reuben and Richard and 2 daughters, Milly and Hester 3 parts of the rest of my negroes and my personable estate." Wife extrix. and sons Jas. and Cornelius exor. (This sounds as if he were married twice.)

Wit: Thos. Ramsey, Richard Ellitt, Caleb Ellitt.

"Will Book 6," page 338, September 15, 1741, Division of Jas. Noell's estate. The shares of the estate coming to Thos., Rice, Reuben, Rich'd and Milly were left in the hands of the Estrix (showing these children were under age). Esther by this time was married and received her share as Esther Garnett.

("Virginia County Records I.") Richard C. Noel of Essex County md. Mary Crutchfield of Spotsylvania County (Deed Book, page 453, No. 1).

(Halifax County Virginia Census 1785) Thomas Noell: 12 white souls, 2 dwellings, 2 other dwellings.

Cornelius Noel, b. ——; d. ——; md. Anna ——.

Estate appraised Jan. 19, 1767; Will Book 12. Appraisement of estate of Cornelius Noel; Anna Noel, Admtrix; same Will Book, page 438, Dec. 16, 1771, settlement of Anna Noel's estate; Cornelius Noel, Jr. is mentioned. Mary, eldest dau. of Cornelius Noel ("Virginia County Records, Vol. VI, page 11).

Cornelius Noel, Jr., b. about 1757; d. in Bedford County, Virginia, 1821; md. Sally (probably Ewell of Hanover County, although the last name is not mentioned), dau. of Thomas Ewell and Mary (Bennett) ("Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXXI, page 347). Thomas Ewell and Mary Bennett Ewell deed to lands in Virginia ("Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXI, page 298). "Capt. Thos. Ewell for police ("Virginia Revolutionary Army Records," Mar. 20, 1778).

(Will of Cornelius Noel in full on pages 201-202.)

"Archives Division Virginia State Library, Caroline Chancery Court Papers," July 2, 1792. By this date Mary, dau. of Stapleton Crutchfield, had married Richard, son of Rice Noel of Essex County.

(This information is also given in "Crozier's Spotsylvania County," page 453. Rice was a son of Jas. Noel, d. 1741, in Essex County (secured by B.A.C.).

> "The records of Hanover County prior to 1865 were destroyed in that year. There are no records here prior to that date."
>
> (Signed) C. W. Taylor, Clerk, November 1937.

NOTE: We have written innumerable letters trying to verify the last name of Sally (wife of Cornelius Noel, Jr.). From names continued in the Noel and in the Estes families, it seems plausible that Sally was an Ewell and that Ewell Noel was one of the children, although his name is not mentioned in the Will of Cornelius Noel, Jr. The names, Cornelia, Thomas Ewell and Ewell Noel, Thomas Ewell Estes have passed to several generations. M. F. W.

Ewell Noel, b. 1782, in Hanover County, Virginia; d. Aug. 1856, in Maury County, Tennessee; moved from Hanover County in 1833 and settled in Maury County (now Crockett County, Tennessee); md. Lucy Hilliard, dau. of ——. Hilliard and Mary (Quarles), b. Oct. 4, 1761, dau. of Henry Quarles and Mary (Williamson) of Hanover County. (Deed: "Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Vol. XXV, page 291).

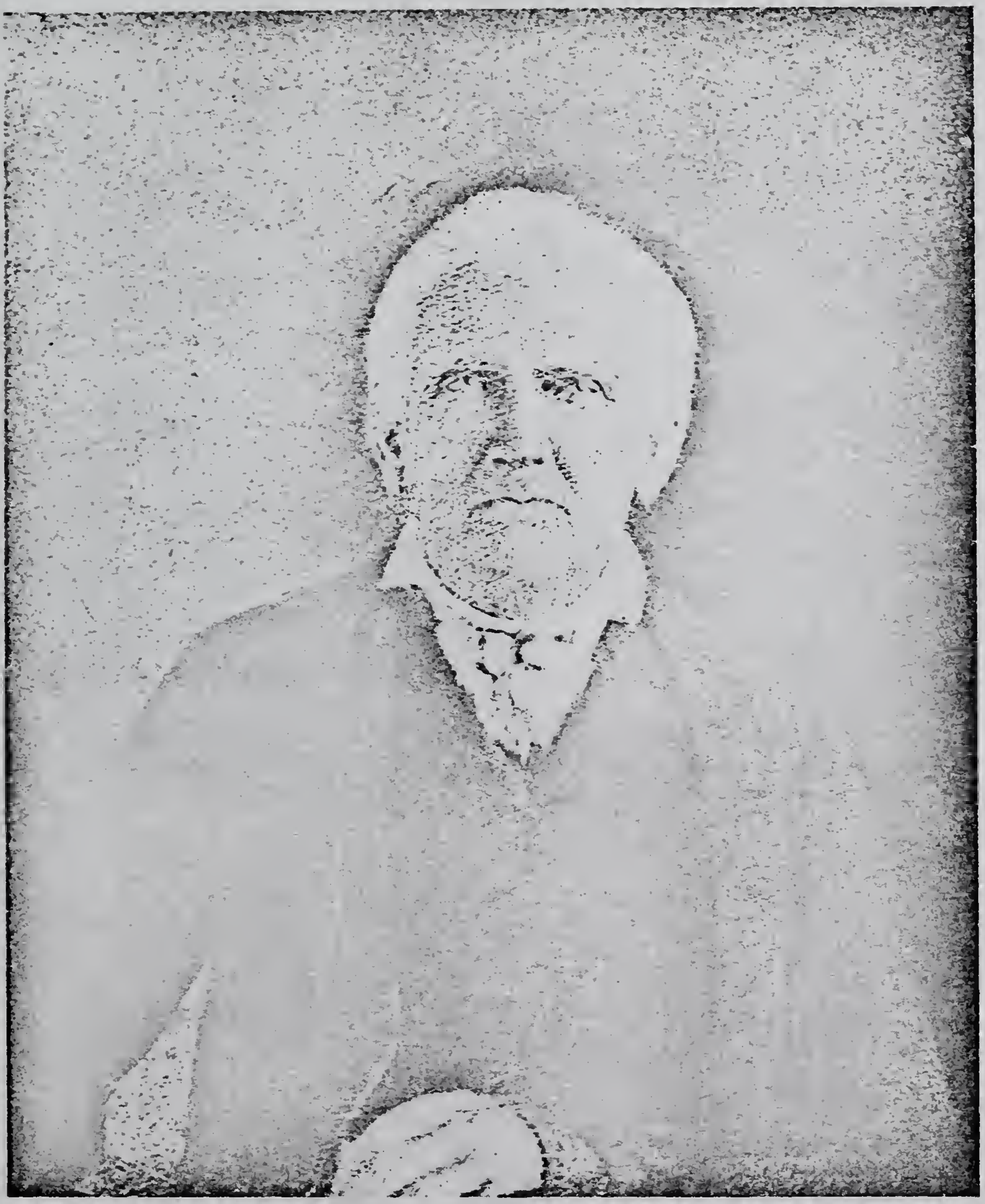
Children of Ewell Noel and Lucy Quarles Hilliard:

1 Maria (or Eliza) Noel.
2 Mary Quarles Noel, b. Nov. 13, 1820, in Hanover Co., Va.; d. Apr. 16, 1859, in Haywood Co., Tenn.; md. Nov. 10, 1836, Moreau Pinckney Estes, son of Joel Estes and Sarah Langhorne (Bates). (See complete genealogy, pages 150-177).
3 Fanny Noel, b. ——; d. ——; md. Richard Shelton. Children: Ella, Tom, Noel, Gus Shelton.
4 Lucy Ann Noel, b. ——; md. (1) Mr. Sweet; (2) Coltrer Midgett.
5 Betty Noel, b. ——; md. Tom Moody. Children: i Ida Moody, md. Mr. Loving (several ch.); ii Mattie Moody, md. Mr. Caruthers; iii Moreau Moody, b. ——; iv John D. Moody; v Will Moody; vi Date Moody, md. Miss Penn.

Ewell Noel, md. (2) Miss Coslem.

Children:

6 Ellen Noel, md. Mr. King. Children: i Augusta King; md. Mr. Goodloe; ii J. W. King; iii Will King.
7 Thomas Edwin Noel, b. May 25, 1824, in Hanover Co., Va.; d. Nov. 6, 1891, in Bells, Tenn. (Crockett Co.); md. three times. Md. (1) Mary Frances Noel, a cousin, probably a dau. of Tom Noel from Campbell Co., Va. Children:
    i Mary Edwina Noel, b. Nov. 4, 1857; d. May 22, 1899; md. Apr. 27, 1875, T. Walter Hardy. Children:
        1 Mary Noel Hardy, b. Aug. 20, 1877; md. Walter Bell, Nov. 21, 1900.
        2 Corinne Hardy, b. July 29, 1879; d. Feb. 7, 1890.
        3 T. Walter Hardy, Jr., b. June 27, 1881; md. July 17, 1912, Jane Smith Tillman of Nashville



Ewell Noel

Born in Hanover County, Virginia, 1782; died in Maury County, Tenn., August, 1856

(of prominent Washington and Tillman families). Children: i Tillman Hardy; ii T. Walter Hardy; iii Louis Hardy.

4 Florence Hardy, b. Jan. 20, 1884; md. May 30, 1907, Dr. Frederick Bowman of Jacksonville, Fla. Children: i Mary Noel Bowman, md. ——; ii Frederick Hardy Bowman, md. ——; iii Cecelia Bowman.

5 Edwin Hardy, b. Aug. 12, 1888; md. Charlotte Howard Reeden. Child: Mary Noel Hardy.

6 Ewell Noel Hardy, b. Dec. 23, 1890; md. Dec. 30, 1922, Edna Strathman. Child: Ewell Hardy.

7 Carey Estes Hardy, b. about 1892; md. Gladys Brown. Child: James Hardy.

8 James B. Hardy, unmd.

ii Ewell Noel, b. July 26, 1861; d. March 18, 1912; md. Maud Hicks of Bells, Tenn. Children:

1 Norma Noel, b. ——, md. Stanley Richards, no children.

2 Thomas Edwin Noel, unmd.

3 Corinne Noel, md. Henry Carr.

Thomas Edwin Noel md. (2) Emma Green. Child:

iii Olive Noel, b. Sept. 1, 1880; md. Nov. 24, 1908, William L. Cawthorne. Children: 1 Norma Noel Cawthorne, b. ——; 2 Carolyn Cawthorne, b. ——, md. Tom Roth. Children: i Thomas Moses Roth, Jr.; ii Wm. Cawthorne Roth; 3 Katherine Cawthorne.

Thomas Edwin Noel, md. (3) Katherine Ford of N. C. Child:

iv Laura Gallaway Noel, md. Hendrix Cox Graham.

Information on Ewell Noel and his descendants was given by Olive (Noel) Cawthorne, 1937.

Noell Family in "Virginia Genealogy Magazine," Vol. IX, No. 2, Feb. 1820.

Cornelius Noell, Sr., died in Bedford County, Virginia, in 1821; he left a will dated 14 Oct. 1820 which was probated in Bedford County, 27 March 1821. In it he mentions his wife, Sally Noell; dau. Ann Cobbs; Sally Milner; Elizabeth Ronald; Peggy Estes (md. Benjamin T. Estes, March 22, 1813, son of

Benjamin Estes); Polly Milner, Susan Merritt; Cornelius Noel; Jesse Noell, Simon M.; James; John, Cabel. Simon M., Cornelius and Jesse Noell qualified as executors of the will.

Jesse Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia, October 1821; he left a non-cupative will which was proved and probated in Bedford County 27 November 1821. His wife was Miss Judith Shelton Price, dau. of Charles Price to whom he was married 17 January 1802; he left his estate to his wife and children, Livingstone P. Noell; Lameria A.; Eliza S.; Catherine J., md. William D. Street; Jesse M. Noell.

Subsequently on December 23, 1824, Mrs. Judith S. Noell, widow of Jesse Noell, deceased, united in marriage with John L. Cobbs. The following are the children of that marriage: Virginia L. Cobbs, md. Charles W. Price; Amanda Cobbs; Thomas N. Cobbs, md. Miss Margaret L. Buford.

Mrs. Judith Shelton Cobbs died in 1848, and in 1849 the two sets of children united in a friendly suit in the County Court of Bedford and had the two estates of the late Jesse Noell and Mrs. Judith S. Cobbs equally divided between them.

Thomas Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia 1831. He left a will dated 9 September 1831 which was probated in Bedford County 26 September 1831. His wife is not mentioned in his will; it is presumed she had departed life. He mentions his daughter, Polly P. Noell; Catherine Falls; son, John C. Noell; Zachary Noell; dau. Permeter Douglass, son-in-law, Uriah Hatcher who married daughter, Nancy Noell; son Richard Noell's two daughters, Mary and Carrisinda; dau. Theodosia Baughn's nine children, to wit: Adeline; Johnson; Sarah; Gilliam; Samuel H. Baughn; Richard C. Baughn; Elizabeth Baughn, Frances Baughn; Milliard Baughn.

Milliard, Zachary Baughn and John C. Noell qualified as executors of the will.

Charles Noell died in Bedford County, Virginia 1839; he left a will dated 20 August 1833 which was probated in Bedford County Court 28, January 1839. In it he mentions his wife Susan Noell; dau. Mary L. Noell; Nancy D. Noell; Avery G. Noell; Martha H. Noell; son William E. Noell; dau. Elizabeth H.

Gaines, wife of Robert F. Gaines; grandson Charles I. Fox, son of dau. Catherine N. Fox; granddau. Sally Ann Fox, dau. of dau. Catherine N. Fox. William E. Noell qualified as executor of will 22 April 1839.

Reference Books and Magazines

"A History of Caroline County, Virginia—From its Formation in 1727 to 1924. Compiled from the Original Records and Authentic Sources and Illustrations," by Marshall Wingfield
"American Family Antiquity," by Albert Welles
"Americans of Royal Descent," by Chas. Browning
"Augusta County Virginia Records," by Lyman Chankley

"Bates Family," by Onward Bates
"Beatrice and Isabella d'Este," by Julia Cartwright
"Bell Family in America," by William M. Clemens
"British Family Names," by Rev. Henry Barber
"Biggar and the House of Fleming," by William Hunter, F. S. A. Scot

"Cary Family in England," by Henry G. Cary
"Cary Memorials," by S. F. Cary
"Cavaliers and Pioneers—Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents," by Nell Marion Nugent
"Colonial Families of the Southern States," by Stella Pickett Hardy
"Colonial Families of the United States," Edited by George Norbury MacKenzie
"Collins Peerage of England," by Sir Egerton Brydges, K.J.
"Colonial Virginia Register," by William G. and Mary Newton Stanard
"Cradle of the Republic," by Lyon G. Tyler

"Dictionary of Royal Lineage," by C. M. Allstrom
"Douglas Register of Goochland County, Virginia," by W. MacJones. Transcribed and edited 1928
"Dormant and Extinct Peerage of the British Empire," by J. Bernard Burke, Esq.

"Estes Family of Henry County, Virginia," in "History of Henry County," by Judith Parks America Hill
"Estes Genealogies, 1097-1893," by Chas. Estes

"Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland," Revised by Arthur Charles Fox-Davies

"Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Great Britain," by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq.

"Genealogical Tables of the Sovereigns of the World," by Rev. William Betham

"Genealogical Tables," by Hereford B. George, M.A., F.R.G.S.

"History of Albemarle County, Virginia," by Rev. Edgar Woods

"History of Augusta County, Virginia," by J. Lewis Peyton

"History of Halifax County, Virginia," by Wirt Johnson Carrington

"History of Henry County, Virginia," by Judith Parks America Hill

"History of Henrico Parish 1611-1904," by J. Staunton Hoors

"History of Orange County, Virginia," by W. N. Scott

"History of Yorkshire," by Plantagenet-Harrison, Marshal General, H.K.G.

"Historical Collection of Virginia," by Henry Howe

"Illustrious Families of Italy," by Conte Pompeo Litta

"Index of Printed Virginia Genealogies," by Robert Armstrong Stewart

"Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia," 1619-1776 inclusive. Edited by H. R. McIlwaine

"King and Queen County," by Alfred Bagby

"Landed Gentry of Great Britain and Ireland," by J. Bernard Burke, Esq.

"Lewis and Kindred Families," by John Meriwether McAllister and Lura Boulton Tandy

"Marquis of Montrose," by John Buchan

"Marshall Family," by W. M. Paxton

"Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia," Edited by H. R. McIlwaine

"Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia," by Bishop Meade

"Prominent Families of the United States of America," by Arthur Meredyth Burke
"Pocahontas and Her Descendants," by Wyndham Robertson and R. A. Brock
"Royal Families of England, Scotland and Wales," by Sir Bernard Burke, Esq.

"Some Prominent Virginia Families," by Louise Perquet Du-Bellett
"Spotsylvania County Records, 1721-1800," Edited by William Armstrong Crozier

"The Encyclopaedia Britannica," 11th Edition, "House of Este," by The Chancellor, Masters and Scholars of the University of Cambridge
"The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales," by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D.
"The Old Free State," Lunenburg County, Virginia, by Landon C. Bell
"The Planters of Colonial Virginia," by Thomas J. Wertenbaker
"The Proud Servant," by Margaret Irwin
"The Virginia Carys," An Essay in Genealogy Printed Privately
"Tyler's Quarterly, Historical and Genealogical Magazine," Edited by Lyon G. Tyler, M.A., LL.D.

"Virginia Counties: Those resulting from Virginia Legislation," by Morgan Poitiaux Robinson
"Virginia Genealogies," by Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden
"Virginia County Records, "Edited by William Armstrong Crozier
"Virginia Magazine of History and Biography," Edited by William G. Stanard
"Virginia Statutes at Large," by William Waller Hening
"Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800," by Clayton Terrence
"Visitations of the County of Devon," by Col. J. L. Vivian
"Visitations of Yorkshire, 1584/5-1612," by Glover and St. George

"William and Mary Quarterlies," Edited by Lyon G. Tyler
"Worthies of Devon," by John Prince

207

CARY-ESTES INDEXES

Cary

CARY (KARRY, KARI, CAREY, CARYE) NAMES

A
Adam 7
Adam de 1, 3, 7
Agnes 16, 17
Agnes (——) 7, 16
Agnes (Huddye or Hody) 11
Alice 13, 19-22, 24
Alice (Beaumonte) 7
Alice (Goodale) 13
Alice (Hobson) 13, 18, 23, 24, 28, 33, 42
Alice (Tulford) 10
Amy (Trevitt) 7
Ann (Trevett) 7
Anne 17, 18, 33, 40, 41, 43-45, 51, 56
Anne (——) 16
Anne (Edwards) 50
Anne (Taylor) 32
Anne (Thomas) 18
Archibald 29, 47, 48, 50-57, 60, 74, 87

B
Bridgett 33, 40, 41

C
Christiana (Orchard) 10
Christopher 13, 15, 17, 22

D
Doyley 49, 50

E
Edward 26
Eliza 56
Elizabeth 17, 20, 22, 33, 40 41, 44, 45, 57
Elizabeth (Brickenhead) 51, 52
Elizabeth (Courtenay) 9
Elizabeth (Goodale) 18
Elizabeth (Hereford) 18
Elizabeth (Powlett) 10
Elizabeth (Stapleton) 7

F
Filia 17
Frances 17, 22

G
George 6, 11
Sir George, Lord Hunsdon 5
Grace (Browne) 18

H
Hannah (Scarisbrook) 44
Henry 11, 18, 20, 21, 23, 33, 38-52, 56, 74
Honor 20, 21, 24
Hunsdon 37, 47

I
Isabel (——) 21

J
James 13, 18, 23
Jane 56
Jane (Carew) 10
Jane (de Bryen or Brian) 7
Jane (Hanksford or Hanchford) 9
Joan (Holston) 17, 22 23
Joan (Milner) 18
John 2, 6, 7, 8, 9, 11, 13, 18-20, 23, 25, 26, 28, 33, 35, 37, 50
John de 13, 15
Judith 43, 44, 48, 51-53, 57, 58, 60, 73, 74, 75, 86
Judith (Lockey) 43

L
Lawrence de 13-15
Lettice 17, 22
Lucius 36, 37

M
Margaret (Bozon or Bozume) 7
Margaret (Holleway) 8
Margaret (Spencer) 11
Margery 18, 23
Martha 17
Martha (Scarisbrook) 44
Mary 17, 20-24, 49, 56

Mary (Boleyn) 11
Mary (Llewelyn) 18
Mary (Randolph) 54, 56, 57, 74
Mary (Shershaw) 18
Mary (Yeo) 18
Matthew 20, 21, 23
Miles 6, 9, 12-14, 19, 20, 23, 28, 29, 31-42, 44-47, 50, 54, 184

P

Philip 10, 20
Philippa (Archdeacon) 7
Phoebe 13
Prudence 20

R

Richard 6, 16-23, 25, 26, 45, 46, 54
Robert 2, 6, 9, 10, 12, 18
Robert de 9
Robert, Lord Hunsdon 25, 27

S

Sarah 51, 53, 56
Sarah (Sclater) 49
Shershaw 18, 19
Susan 16, 18
Susanna (Limberry) 20

T

Thomas 6, 10, 11, 18, 20, 23, 33, 34, 38, 40, 41

W

Walter 18, 23
William 6, 7, 10-13, 15-19, 21-23, 25, 33, 39-41, 44
Wilson 48
Wilson Jefferson 57
Col. Wilson Miles 35, 54

Estes

ESTES (EAST, EASTE, EST, ESTE, D'ESTE, ESTEUSE, ESTIS, VON ESTE) NAMES

——(Marshall) 101
—— (McLemore) 157
—— (Wilson) 101

A

Abraham 98-101, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112-124, 126-133
Ada Virginia 103, 194
Adelaide 136
Agnes 158
Albert (Adelbert) Azzo II, Marquis of Este 79, 80, 84
Albert Azzo IV, Marquis of Este 80
Albert Azzo V, Marquis of Este 89
Albert Azzo VI, Marquis of Este 89
Albert Azzo VII, Marquis of Este 80, 89, 90
Albert Azzo VIII, Marquis of Este 90
Albert Carey 178, 192, 193, 195
Albert Monroe 100, 151, 156-159
Alberto 91
Alde (Ragona) 91
Aldobrandino I, Marquis of Este 89, 90
Aldobrandino II, Marquis of Este 91
Alfred Hunter 102
Alice (——) 95, 96
Alice (Gynk) 96
Alla 103
Alston Bacon 79, 102
Ambrose 114
Anglin 114
Ann 121, 125, 131, 140
Ann (——) 99, 101, 130, 132
Ann (Buford) 108
Ann (Neal) 102
Anna 95
Anna Barnard 159
Anna (Sforza) 94
Anne (Grible) 159
Anne (Sannell?) 125
Anne (Wilson) 108
Annie Alston 102
Annie Lynne 156, 157
Asa 114
Austin Mann 187

B

Barbara 99-101, 114, 130, 132
Barbara (——) 99, 100
Bartlett 101, 103, 108, 109, 113-115, 117, 118

Beatrice 93, 94
Bedford Mitchell (Mitchel) 100, 151, 173, 174, 177, 178
Belle 158
Belle (Gates) 156, 158
Bell Rodery (——) Collier 140
Benjamin 67, 86, 99, 100, 102-104, 108, 112-118, 122, 124, 126, 133, 135, 138-143, 145-148, 154, 155, 202
Benjamin Lashley 137
Benjamin T. 201
Benjamin Tompkins 106, 107, 125
Berry 114
Bessie Gibson 137
Betty Dabney 139
Betty Price (Starling) 139
Beulah (Schooler) 101
Blanche 177
Borso, Duke of Modena and Reggio 91, 93
Bottom 114, 133

C

Callie 138
Carolyn Gertrude 102
Catherine (——) 101, 131
Catherine (Hawkins) 140
Catherine (Tompkins) 99, 105
Caty (——) 131
Cecelia 100, 141
Cecelia Benjamin 196
Cecelia Benjamin (Slack) 196
Cecelia Rebecca (Thorp, Thorpe) 67, 86, 99, 136, 147, 149
Celia 138, 147, 148
Charles 94
Mrs. Charles 94
Charlotte M. 137
Charlotte Marilla 137
Chesley 102
Christian 95
Christopher Tompkins 105
Clarabel (Turner) 189
Clara Clarke 189
Claude Miller 140
Clement 95, 96, 101
Cornelia Sarah Rebecca 100, 151, 169, 170
Cunissa (Cunegonda, Kunegonda) 79, 80, 84, 88, 90

D

David Neal 102
D. Gordon 92
Dixie 139
Don Alfonso, Duke of Ferrara, 94
Dorothy (Dickman) 160

E

Edward 100, 133, 140
Edward Carey 178, 192
Edward Harrison 139
Edward Triplet 136
Edward Wynne 159
Edwin 102
Edwin Chesley 102
Edwin Lyddal Bacon 103
Edmund 99, 109, 118, 122, 124, 143, 147, 148
Edmund Anderson 189
Eleanore (Carney) 136
Elias 109
Elijah 109, 117, 130, 131
Elisha 99, 100, 103, 105, 106, 109, 111, 112, 114-117, 122-125, 128, 131-133, 140, 143, 147
Elisha Blueford (Bluford) 106, 107, 125
Elisha Reaves 140
Elisha W. 140
Elizabeth 95, 100-102, 104, 111, 114, 122-125, 141, 143, 148, 149
Elizabeth (or Bessie) 157
Elizabeth (——) 99, 101, 111, 125, 126
Elizabeth (Adams) 101
Elizabeth Alston (Pickett) 156
Elizabeth Bigelow 102
Elizabeth (Blankenship) 109
Elizabeth (Estes) 101
Elizabeth (Gibson) 136
Elizabeth Goodloe 106, 107
Elizabeth H. (Bigelow) 102
Elizabeth (Pamplin) 109
Elizabeth (Warner) 188
Elizah 117, 131
Eliza Jane 100, 151, 169
Eliza Miller (Dix) 139
Emily Alston 174
Emily Day 189
Emma Bell 140
Emma C. (Powell) 157
Emma Curd 139
Ercole 91, 93
Ericolo 91, 93
Ethel (Smith) 159
Ewell Moreau 193

F

Fanny 114
Ferrenta 94

Fielding 130, 131
Filmore Donelson 103
Flora 177
Folco I 88
Frances 102, 136
Frances (——) 114
Frances (Bacon) 133
Frances Ballard (——) Weaver 139
Francesco 90-94
Francis Marion 178, 195, 196
Francis Moreau 195
Fresco 90

G

George 103, 104, 109, 110, 114-116, 125
Gertrude 84
Gersende 88, 90
Gigliota (da Carrara) 91
Grace 196
Gray (McLaughlin) 37, 188
Gretchen Adele 137
Guelph, Marquis of Este 79, 80, 84, 88
Gwendolyn (Johnson) 136

H

Hannah (——) 130, 132
Helen 158
Henderson 136, 138
Henry III, Duke of Saxony 84
Henry IV, Duke of Bavaria and Saxony 84
Henry V, Duke of Brunswick and Saxony 84
Henry Bacon 102
Henry Carey 100, 151, 160
Henry Harrison 102
Henry Witherspoon 177
Hercules III 80

I

Ida 103
Ione 177
Ippoloto, Cardinal 94
Isaac Addison 103
Isabella 93, 94

J

Jack 158
James 109, 128, 129
James Dabney 139, 140
James Spotswood 102
Jane 95
Jane C. (Howard) 105
Jean (Hawkins) 108
Jeanne (Wynne) 159
Jeanne Wynne 159
Jefferson Mann 194
Jancey (——) 114
Jesse 114
Jessie 140
Jessie (Hicks) 140
Joel 67, 73, 75, 86, 100, 114, 115, 133, 138, 143, 145-147, 149-156, 173, 178, 184, 186, 189, 200
Joel Cutter 196
Joel Henry 186, 187, 189, 190
John 95, 96, 98-102, 104, 108-110, 116-118, 120-122, 125, 127-133
John Harrod 103
John H. T. 138, 144, 145
John Yates 157
Johnson 136
Johnston 115
Joseph H. 139
Joseph Riddick 136
Joyce R. 106
Judith 79, 84
Judith Bell 100, 151, 170, 172
Julie (Houston) 159

K

Kate 177
Kate Yates (Mitchell) 157
Katherine (Van Buren) 178
Kathryne King 158
Keziah (——) 114, 133
Keziah Kerby 114
Keziah (Moses) 103, 104, 112, 114

L

Lawrence Bradford 158
Lena Gates 156, 158
Leonnello 91-93
Leonora of Aragon 93
Leonora Perry 194
Leonora Perry (Mann) 192, 193
Lewis (Louis) Powhatan 156, 157
Lidy Kate (King) 158
Lilian (Cole) 189
Lily 158
Lily Yates (Moore) 156, 157
Littleton 125
Lizzie 156, 177
Lizzie (Guion) 177
Louis 137, 158
Louis Collier 137
Louis S. 137
Louise Alston (Riddick) 136
Louise Zutelle 103
Lucie Gwynn 105

Lucrezia (Borgia) 94
Lucy 99, 100, 122, 124, 132, 141, 143, 147
Lucy (——) 113
Lucy Cornelia 189
Lucy Dix 140
Lucy (Henderson) 136
Lucy Miller 139
Lucy Quarles 178, 190, 192
Ludwell Hunter 102
Lyddal Bacon 102, 109

M

Marcia Burton 159
Marcia Burton (Owen) Holman 159
Margaret 95, 96, 136
Margaret Clair (Zeller) 189
Margaret Owen 159
Margery 96
Margherita (Gonzaga) 91
Margoie 96
Marguerite (Jones) 136
Maria Armstrong 102
Maria (d'Argiona) 91
Marion 137, 139
Marion Clayton 195
Marion (Holden) 139
Marshall 125
Martha 100, 102, 104, 139, 141, 143, 148
Martha Adeline (Gilbert) 103
Martha Ann 189
Martha Cornelia 178, 179
Martha Gee (Ragsdale) 109
Martha (Hawkins) 108
Martha Louise 103
Martha Noel 188
Mary 101, 102, 108, 109, 114, 120, 157, 158
Mary (——) 102, 103, 112
Mary Ann 99, 122, 124
Mary Ann Townsend 102
Mary Anne Adeline 103
Mary Augusta 102
Mary Drewry 139
Mary Elizabeth 139
Mary Frances 178, 186
Mary Lee 174
Mary Lee (Wilson) Sharpe 100, 151, 173
Mary Leila 194
Mary Moore 157, 159
Mary Noel 187, 190
Mary (Phelan) 195
Mary Quarles (Noel) 146, 160, 178, 196
Mary Tompkins 106, 107, 125
Matilda (Maud) 84
Matilda R. (Garland) 106
Matthew 103, 108, 114, 118
Mattie 103
Mattie V. 157
May (Griffith) 158
Middleton 101
Mildred 158
Mildred (Colman) 157
Mildred Colman 158
Mildred Henry (Anderson) 189
Miles 96
Milly 103, 114
Minnie (Landrum) Bacon 189
Moreau Pinckney 100, 146, 150, 151, 160, 178, 186, 189, 190, 196, 200
Morgan 177
Moses 99, 100, 109, 111, 117, 128, 130, 131, 133

N

Nancy 100, 101, 108, 114, 125, 130, 131, 141, 147, 148, 149
Nancy A. (Winn) 109
Nancy (Montigue) 101
Nannie J. (Steele) 139
Nellie 140
Nellie (Stockton) 196
Niccola III (Nicholas III) 91
Nora Bell 187
Norma Evelyn 137
Nowell 157

O

Obizzo I, Marquis of Genoa 89
Obizzo II, Marquis of Este 90
Obizzo III, Marquis of Este 91

P

Parsinia (Malatesta) 91
Patricia 159
Patrick Mann 36, 37, 67, 74, 150, 151, 153, 188, 190, 196
Patsy 114
Patsy (Locke) 109
Peggy (Noel) 138, 201
Peter 125, 132
Phillip 99, 122-124, 126
Phredonia Bradford 193
Pocahontas 156
Polly 101
Prudence (——) 113

R

Rebecca (——) 113, 118
Reginald 96
Ricciardo (di Saluzzo) 91
Richard 96, 99, 100, 112, 114, 115, 127, 128, 130-132
Richard Stockton 196
Riddick 137
Robert 96, 98-100, 103, 107-109, 111-118, 127, 128, 133
Robert Gilmore 136
Roger 96
Rose (Matlock) 189
Rowland 109, 132
Ruby Grace 194
Ruby Grace (Wynne) 194
Ruth F. 157

S

Sallie (Estes) 156, 158
Sallie Johnston 176
Sally (Lucas) 132
Samuel 99, 103, 104, 112-118, 124, 127, 130, 132
Samuel Gilbert 103
Sarah 100-102, 104, 114, 118, 120, 123, 130, 132, 140
Sarah (Adams) 101
Sarah (Alston) 102
Sarah (Anderson) 125
Sarah Ann 100, 141, 143, 147, 148, 151, 172, 173
Sarah Belle 178, 195
Sarah Clairmont 103
Sarah Elizabeth 156
Sarah Fredonia (Phillips) 195
Sarah Langhorne (Bates) 66, 67, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151-154, 200
Sarah Triplett 138
Smith William 158
Spencer 101
Stockton Marion 196
Sue 140
Susannah 102, 108, 111
Susan (Nowell) 138
Susan (Shelton) 140, 143
Sylvistas 100

T

Tarlton 129
Tennessee 103
Thomas 95, 96, 99-101, 104, 108, 109, 113, 117-121, 125, 130-133, 140, 143-145, 147, 148, 155, 158
Thomas Dix 139
Thomas Ewell 178, 186, 190
Thomas H. 140
Thomas Hale 157
Thomas Starling 139
Thorp 100, 140, 145, 147
Thorp R. 155
Triplet (Triplett) 100, 132
Triplett (Triplete) T. 107, 125, 131, 136, 143, 146, 147, 148, 155

U

Unity (Fontaine) 139
Unity G. 139

V

Virginia 158
Virginia A. (Brown) 102
Virginia B. 102
Virginia (Collier) 137
Virginia Thorp 100, 151, 160, 161

W

Warner 159
Warner Moore 158
Willard 137
William 95, 100, 101, 104, 110, 111, 114, 115, 117, 125, 133, 140, 143, 147
William Alston 103
William Dix 139
William Gates 156
William Gilmore 136
William Isaac Addison 103
William Lawrence 159
William Lee 140
William M. 132
William Perkins 102
William Triplet 136
Willie Frank (Redd) 136
Winfred (——) 124
Winfred (Holliday) 132
Wulfildus 84

Z

Zachary (Zacharius, Zacharias) 103, 109, 114, 115
Zaretta Estelle (Potter) 137
Zaretta Louise 137, 138
Zuleika 103

Other Names

A

ADAMS
  Elizabeth 101
  Sarah 101
ALCOCK
  —— 157
  Mildred (Wharton) 157
ALEXANDER
  —— 138
  Callie (Estes) 138
ALLEN
  Betty 177
  Lem 158
  Mrs. Lem 158
  Louise 158
  Mrs. W. J. 105
ALSTON
  Emily 174
  Isaac Hunter 102
  Martha (Alston) 102
  Sarah 102, 156
ANDERSON
  Alice (——) 191
  Daisy 191
  Edmund 189
  Emily (Day) 189
  Mamie 170
  Mildred Henry 189
  Samuel 191
  Sarah 125
ARCHDEACON
  Philippa 7
  Sir Warren (William) 7
ARMSTRONG
  Bedford Estes 177
  Elizabeth (Edwards) 177
  Guion 177
  Harry L. 177
  Henry Guion 177
  Lizzie (Estes) 177
  Lula H. (——) 177
  Mary (Keeler) 177
  Virginia Elizabeth 177
  W. J. 177
ARNOLD
  Mildred Ruth 166
ASHLEY
  Fay (Wilson) 168
  Grady 168
ASHWORTH
  Adelia Elizabeth 66
  Lavinia (Friend) 66
  Phil 66
AUSTIN
  Sue (Holman) 159

B

BACON
  Frances 133
  John, III 133
  Mattie Lindsay 192
  Minnie (Landrum) 189, 192
  Myra Landrum 192
  Thomas J. 189, 192
BALDWIN V, Count of Flanders 79
BALLEW
  Anne Luke 187
  Anne Luke (Blackmere) 187
  William 187
BARBAR (BARBER)
  Judith (Cary) 43, 45
  Thomas 45
  William 43, 45
BARBEE
  Allen J. 161
  Frances Isabelle 161
BARBER
  Aleine 71
BARBOUR
  Edward 63
  Jane (——) 63
  Martha Jane 63
BARKER
  Ida Brandon (Mann) 166
  M. B. 166
BARTELL
  Dice 114
BASKERVILL
  Battle Malone 173
  Catherine Pendleton (Quarles) 172, 173
  Charles Read 172, 173
  George Booth 172, 173
  James Read 172
  John Pepper 173
  John Tabb 172
  Kate Allen (Taylor) 172
  Katherine Taylor 172
  Latham 172
  Margaret Lewis 173
  Margaret (Malone) 172
  Margaret Malone 173
  Mary Neal (Hurt) 173
  Mary Taylor 173
  Sallie Lewis (Read) 172

BASKERVILL—*Continued*
  Sarah Hunt 173
  William Hunt 172, 173
BASSETT
  Bridgett (Cary) 33
  William 33
BATE
  Humphrey 179
  James 179
  Mary (Spiney) 179
  Sarah (Legate) 179
  Sarah Legate 179
BATES
  Alexander 70
  Alice Dean 69
  Ann 69, 70
  Ann Belbie 69
  Anna C. 70
  Benjamin 70
  Catherine H. 70
  Charles 69, 70, 72, 73
  Daniel 59, 60, 62, 67, 68, 72-75, 86, 100, 138, 151
  Edward 70
  Elizabeth 72
  Elizabeth (——) 60, 69
  Elizabeth Bell 67, 68, 73, 75
  Elizabeth Cary (Bell) 59, 60, 62, 67, 68, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151
  Elizabeth Fleming 70
  Fleming 69, 70, 73
  George 60, 69
  Hannah 69, 70, 73
  Isaac 69, 70, 73
  James 59, 62, 69, 70, 73, 86
  John 59, 60, 69, 70, 73, 86
  John McCarter 70
  Judith Cary 62, 73, 75
  Margaret (McCarter) 70
  Matthew 72
  Mary 69, 70
  Mary (——) 69
  Nathaniel 72
  Robert 70
  Samuel C. 72
  Sarah 70, 72
  Sarah Grimes 70
  Sarah (Jordon) 70
  Sarah Langhorne 66-68, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151, 200
  Stephen G. 72
  Susannah (Fleming) 59, 70, 73
  Susannah Tarleton (Fleming) 86
  Thomas 70
  William 72
  Winnifred Grymes (Grimes) or Hix 59, 62, 70, 86
BAUGHN
  Adeline 202
  Elizabeth 202
  Frances 202
  Gilliam 202
  Johnson 202
  Milliard 202
  Richard C. 202
  Samuel H. 202
  Sarah 202
  Theodosia (Noell) 202
  Zachary 202
BEAN
  Evelyn Elizabeth (Todd) 168
  Evelyn Todd 168
  Homer 168
BEARE
  Hortense 186
  Mary (Rainey) 186
  Robert Lee 186
BEAUFORT
  Joan 85
  John 85
  Margaret (Holand) 85
BEAUMONTE
  Alice 7
  Sir William 7
BEERSBOWER
  Gertrude 189
BELL
  David 51-53, 57, 58, 60, 61, 73-75, 86
  Elizabeth Cary 59, 61, 73, 75, 86, 100, 138, 151
  Henry 53, 60, 61, 74, 75
  Henry Cary 58
  James 61, 116
  Rev. James 61
  James Clarence 176
  John 61
  Judith (Cary) 51, 52, 57, 60, 72, 74, 75, 86
  Judith Cary 58, 61
  Katherin 177
  Mary Noel (Hardy) 200
  R. D. S. 176
  Rebecca 58
  Rebecca (Harrison) 58, 74
  Sallie Johnston (Estes) 176
  Sarah 59, 60, 75
  Sarah (——) 176
  Walter 200
  William 61

BENEDICT
Joseph A. 162
Mary Virginia (Green) 162
BENJAMIN
Caroline Augusta 196
BENNETT
Mary 199
BENTLY
Maria 62
BIASSEE
Charles 109, 118
Mary (Estes) 109
BIGELOW
Elizabeth H. 102
BIGGS
David Montgomery 65, 66
Martha (Whitaker) 65
Roberta (Friend) Eberhart 65, 66
William Erle 66
William Willis 65
BINGAY
Doris 196
BIRTHRIGHT
——, 180
BLACK
William 64
BLACKMERE
Anne Luke 187
BLACKWELL
Alonzo 190
Alonzo P. 190
Louisa (——) 190
BLAIR
Archibald 50, 56
Elizabeth Violet (Gist) 58, 59, 74
Francis Preston 58, 74
Maj. Gist 37, 59, 60, 74
John 49
Mary E. (Woodrow) 58
Minna 58
Montgomery 58, 74
Woodbury 58
BLANKENSHIP
Elizabeth 109
BLEDSOE
Jesse 58
Sarah Howard (Gist) 58
BOLEYN
Anne 11
Mary 11
BOLLES
Adelaide Lois 166
BOLLING
Archibald 56
Jane 57
Jane (Rolfe) 57
John 56, 57
Mary 86
Mary (Kennon) 57
Robert 57
Sarah (Cary) 56
BOND
Hance 178
Katherine (Van Buren) 178
BOOKER
Kate 170
BOONE
Elaine 64
BORGIA
Lucrezia 94
BORUM
Sallie 158
BOSWELL
Dr. —— 58
—— (Gist) 58
BOWMAN
Cecelia 201
Florence (Hardy) 201
Frederick 201
Frederick (Hardy) 201
Mary Noel 201
BOYD
Sallie 172
BOZON (BOSUME)
Margaret 7
BRADFORD
Phredonia 157, 187, 192
BRANCH
—— 58
Harrison 58
Rebecca (Bell) 58
Rebecca Bell 58
BRASHER
Eva Johnson (Mann) 166
W. T. 166
BRATTON
Annabel Draper 191
Georgia (Draper) 191
John T. 191
BRENT
Elizabeth Trotter (Langhorne) 59
Hannah 59
Hugh 59
BREWER
A. 70
Anna C. (Bates) 70
BRICKENHEAD
Elizabeth 51
John 51

- BRIDGES
  - Everett (Harris) 163
  - Frank Gordon 163
  - Jean Rhea (Williamson) 163
  - John Walker 163
  - Myra Bell 163
  - Vive (Walker) 163
- BRINGHURST
  - W. R. 189
- BROCK
  - Belle (Estes) Dykes 158
  - Judge Lee 158
  - Mrs. Lee 37
- BROOKS
  - —— 59
  - Alice Louise 137
  - Eugene A. 137, 138
  - Eugene Estes 137
  - John Louis 137
  - Mary Zaretta 137
  - Zaretta Louise (Estes) 137, 138
- BROWN
  - Gov. Aaron 160
  - Gladys 201
  - Louise (Lewis) 181
  - Maj. Gen. Lytle 181
  - Martha 138
  - Pauline 181
  - Virginia A. 102
- BROWNE
  - Grace 18
- BRYEN (BRIAN)
  - Guy de 7
  - Jane de 7
- BUFORD
  - Anne 108
  - Margaret L. 202
- BULLINGTON
  - Margaret Elizabeth 163
- BULLOCK
  - Kate 172
- BURCH
  - John Lewis 141, 143
  - Martha Ann (Fears) 141, 143
- BURROWES
  - Richard 24
- BURTON
  - Peggy 159
- BUSSEY
  - Frances Ramsey (Mann) 165
  - James H. 165
  - Martha Mann 165
  - Mary Frances 165
  - Robert Nelson 165
  - Sam Mann 165
  - William Muir 165
- BUTLER
  - Mary (Yates) 125
  - Willie 138
- BYRNES
  - Will Allen 169

C

- CABELL
  - Mrs. James Branch 36, 37
- CALHOUN
  - Margaret 183
- CAMPBELL
  - Anna Pearl 164
  - Anna Victoria (Mann) 164
  - Colin 85
  - Dorothy J. 160
  - Edmond Brown 160
  - Elizabeth (Snedecor) 175
  - Emily Estes 175
  - Mrs. George 71
  - Isabel 85
  - James A. 175
  - Leah America 160
  - Richard O. Neal 175
  - Virginia Estes (Wilson) 160
  - W. W. 164
  - William Bostwick 175
  - William Mann 164
- CANNON
  - Bland 161
  - Dunlop 161
  - Henry 161
  - Leah America 160
  - Margaret (Wilson) 161
  - Gov. Newton 160
  - Susan Augusta (Perkins) 160
  - Col. William Perkins 160
- CANNONS
  - Annie Mae 194
  - George Frederick 194
  - Harry George 194
  - Mary Edith 194
  - Robert Estes 194
  - Ruby Grace (Estes) 194
  - Winifred Joyce 194
- CAREW
  - Jane 10
  - Nicholas 10
- CARNEY
  - Eleanore 136
- CARR
  - Corinne (Noel) 201
  - Henry 201
  - Janet 177
  - Melissa Jane 64

CARRARA
Gigliota da 91
CARSON
—— 70
Bettie Estes 158
Catherine H. 70
James Roy 158
Miriam (Evans) 158
CARTER
—— 140
Ella 167
John Otely, Jr. 105
Lucie Estes 105
Lucie (Howard) 105
Nellie (Estes) 140
CARUTHERS
—— 200
Mattie (Moody) 200
CAWTHORNE
Carolyn 201
Katherine 201
Norma Noel 201
Olive (Noel) 201
William L. 201
CHAMPE
Elizabeth 87
CHERRY
Sarah Delia 167
CHEW
Sarah 173
CHILES
Anne 22
B. F. 63, 64
Mary Katherine 64
Teresa (Finch) 64
Virginia 63
Virginia Brent (Friend) 63
CHRISTIAN
Eugene Joseph 160
Leah America 160
Leah America (Graham) 160
Lula Essie 160
CLEMENT
Joe W. 167
Virginia (Crutcher) 167
Virginia Mann 167
William Crutcher 167
CLUTSON
Mary (Noell) 198
CLYFE
Elizabeth (Easte) 95
COBB
Collier 140
Emma Bell (Estes) 140
Nancy Estes 140
COBBS
Amanda 202
Ann (Noell) 201
John L. 202
Judith Shelton (Price) Noell 202
Margaret L. (Buford) 202
Thomas N. 202
Virginia L. 202
COCKERHAM
Nancy (Estes) 108
William Winn 108
COLE
Elizabeth (——) 189
Frances (Johnston) 162
Lilian 189
Robert E. 162
W. H. 189
COLLIER
Bell Rodery (——) 140
Virginia 137
COLLINS
Anna Eliza 169
Cornelia Estes 169
Grizza (Murphy) 169
Moreau Pinckney 169
Sarah Bell 169
Shadrack 169
Shadrack Joel 169
Virginia Allie 169
W. B. 169
William Carey 169
COLMAN
Benjamin 157
Mildred 157
Mildred (Wharton) Alcock 157
COLSTON
Margaret 25
William 25
CONNELLIE
Margaret (Noell) 198
COOPER
Agnes (Cary) 16
Humphrey 16
COPPEDGE
Hilliard 170
Katherine (Sangster) 170
COSLEM
—— 200
COURTENAY
Elizabeth 9
Sir Philip 9
COUSINS
Eppes 162
COWHARD
Anna 172
Cecelia (Estes) 141, 147, 148

Cowhard—*Continued*
  William 141
Cox
  Allen Ennis 185
  Allen Estes 186
  Aris 185
  Frederick 103, 114
  Hortense (Beare) 186
  Lucile Cornelia (Folk) 185, 186
  Margaret (Machen) 185
  Mary Rainey 186
  Milly (Estes) 103, 114
  Robert Lee 186
Creswicke
  Francis 24
Crook
  Ann 62
Crosier
  Gertrude 175
Cross
  Benjamin 138
  Callie 138
  Celia (Estes) 138
  John 138
  William 138
Crunk
  Dr. —— 62
  Bettie (Friend) 62
  Minnie 62
  William Friend 62
Crudde
  —— (Est) 95
  Richard 95
  Robert 95
  William 95
Crutcher
  Edna Earl (Mann) 166
  Elizabeth (Horton) 166
  Evelyn 167
  Virginia 167
  William 166
Crutchfield
  Mary 199
  Stapleton 199

D

Daniell
  Roger 39
Darden
  Susie 71
D'Argiona
  Maria 91
David
  Elizabeth 125
Davies
  Judith (Fleming) Randolph 87
  Nicholas 87
Davis
  Alice 21, 23, 25
  Cary Warren 36
  Clara (Gosnell) 170
  Clara Louise 170
  Elizabeth 170
  Henry Gosnell 170
  Henry Sangster 170
  Jesse Louise 170
  Jesse Thomas 169, 170
  Mamie (Anderson) 170
  Mamie Celeste 170
  Matilda Louise 170
  Minnie Lou (Sangster) 169
  Rose Neal 169, 170
  William 21, 25
Day
  Emily 189
Deck
  Lillian 185
Di Christina
  Mrs. Harry 105
Dickinson
  Agnes (Cary) Cooper 16
  Thomas 16, 22
Dickman
  Dorothy 160
Dix
  Eliza Miller 139
  Lucy (Miller) 139
  Thomas 139
Dodd
  Ione (Estes) 177
  William James 177
Douglass
  Permeter (Noell) 202
Draper
  Georgia 191
Drummond
  David 85
  Eliza (Lindsey) 85
  Joan 85
  John 85
  Lilias (Ruthven) 85
  Walter 85
  William 85
Duncan
  Louise 165
Durham
  Roberta 192
  Robert W. 192
  Mrs. Robert W. 192
Durrett
  Eliza (Estes) 125
  George 125

DYKES
  Albert Estes 158
  Belle (Estes) 158
  Francis Davis (Henry) 158
  James Minos 158
  Louis (Allen) 158

E

EARLY
  Mary 195
EASLEY
  Hannah (Bates) 70
  Robert 70
EBERHART
  Amelia 65
  Charles Stephen 65
  Mary (Robinson) 65
  Maximillian Wilhelm 63, 65
  Robert Friend 65
  Roberta (Friend) 65
EDWARDS
  Anne 50
  Benjamin 50
  John 50
  William 50
ENDRIDGE
  Joy Guyula 194
EPPERSON
  Lula B. 189
EPPES
  Richard 87
EVANS
  Annie Mann 158
  Elizabeth (Estes) Evans 114
  Eva Mann (Knox) 166
  Louis Estes 158
  Martha 158
  Mary Moore (Estes) 157, 159
  Mercer G. 166
  Miriam 158
  Russell 157
  Russell Gaston 158
EWELL
  Mary (Bennett) 199
  Sally 199
  Thomas 199

F

FALLS
  Catherine (Noell) 202
FARMER
  James 71
  Margaret Louise (Watkins) 71
FARRAR
  Helen (Wilson) 168
  Paul 168
FARRISS
  Anne 167
FEARS
  Albert 141
  Desdemona 141
  James 141
  Jesse 141, 143
  Martha Ann 141, 143
  Nancy 141, 143
  Nancy (Estes) 141, 147-149
  Sarah 141, 143
  Thomas 141
FERRENTA, King of Naples 93
FEW
  Annie 191
FIELDS
  Cora 192
FINCH
  Katherine 65
  Teresa 64
FISHER
  Bowling 157
  Elizabeth 157
  Mary Julia (Walker) 157
FITZ ALAN
  Alice 85
  Alice (Warren) 85
  Richard, Earl of Arundel 85
FLEMING
  —— (Tarleton) 85, 87
  Anna (——) 88
  Charles 70, 85-87
  Elizabeth 86
  Elizabeth (Champe) 87
  James 85
  Jane 88
  John 85-88
  Judith 86, 87
  Lilias (Graham) 85, 87
  Margaret 85
  Margaret (Livingstone) 88
  Mary (Bolling) 86, 87
  Robert 86
  Susannah 59, 70
  Susannah (Tarleton) 86, 87
  Susannah Tarleton 86
  Tarleton 85-87
  Thomas 85, 87
  William 87, 88
FOLK
  Annie White 180
  Benjamin 179
  Benjamin Moreau 181
  Carey Albert 182, 183
  Cornelia 180
  Edgar Estes 179, 180

FOLK—*Continued*
Eleanor Lewis 183
Emma Harrison (Gates) 182
Floy Lewis 181
Gertrude (Glass) 183
Henry Bate 179, 180
Humphrey Bate 184, 185
Humphrey Estes 185
James White 180
Jane Carey 183
Joseph Henry 180
Joseph Wingate 183, 184
Judith Dudley 181
Lizzie (Handly) 179
Lucile Cornelia 185
Margaret Emily Magoffin 185
Martha Cornelia (Estes) 179
Martha (Rodgers) 185
Martha Rodgers 185
Mathesia Bell 184
Mary Frances 180
May 183
Minta (Holding) 180
Nannie Dudley (Pilcher) 181
Pauline (Brown) 181
Reau Estes 153, 181, 182
Robert Gates 182, 183
Rosemary Pelham 183
Rosemary Poindexter (Pelham) 182
Ruth (Parrish) 184
Sarah Legate (Bate) Garrett 179
Virginia Sinclair 182
Winston Pilcher 181
FONTAINE
Unity 139
FORD
Gladys 164
Katherine 201
FOWLKES
Katherine 168
William Parham 168
FOX
Catherine N. (Noell) 203
Charles I. 203
H. L. 168
Martha 168
Sally Ann 203
FREEMAN
Maude 170
FRIEND
—— (Hendricks) 62
Ann (Crook) 62
Archer Trent 62
Charles Fleming 63, 65, 66
Charles William 65
Daniel B. 62
David Henry 62
Edward Brent 66
Edward Thomas 62
Efford 62
Elizabeth B. 62
Elizabeth (Horton) Crutcher 66
Ellen (Gay) 62
Fred Lewis 66
George Washington 63
Hugh Brent 63
John 62, 66, 67, 73, 75
John Nathaniel 62
John Osborne 62
Joseph Osborne 63
Judith C. 62
Judith Cary (Bates) 62, 66, 73, 75
Katherine (Finch) 65
Kathleen (——) 65
Lavinia 66
Margaret 65
Maria (Bently) 62
Martha Ann 64
Martha Jane (Barbour) 63
Mary Emma 63
Melissa Jane 65
Melissa Jane (Carr) 64
Nancy (Paine) 63
Nannie 62
Nettie Lavinia 64
Phebe Ann 62
Pocahontas 62
Powahattan 62
Richard Bates 63
Roberta 65
Robert William 62, 64-66
Virginia Brent 63
William Francis 63
FRY
John 59
Joshua 59
Judith Cary (Harrison) 59
FULLER
Mary (Estes) 114
FUZZELL
Lucile 163

G

GAINES
Elizabeth H. (Noell) 203
Robert F. 203
GAMMON
Kathleen Alberta 168
GARLAND
Matilda R. 106

GARNETT
Esther (Noel) 198
GARRETT
John 179
Sarah Legate (Bate) 179
GATES
Belle 156, 158
Benjamin F. 156
Caledonia Jane (Jester) 182
Elizabeth (Roper) 156
Emma Harrison 182
Robert 182
GATTLING
Emilie 162
GELLY
Mrs. George 105
GETTY
John 141, 143
Nancy (Fears) 141, 143
GIBSON
Elizabeth 136
GILBERT
Martha Adeline 103
GIST
—— (Barbour) 58
Ann 58
Christopher 58
Elizabeth Violet 58, 59, 74
Henry Cary 58
Judith Cary (Bell) 58, 61
Maria Cecil 59
Nathaniel 58, 61
Sarah Howard 58
Thomas Cecil 58
GLANCOCK
Archie Dorothy (King) 63
Brenta King 63
Charles 63
GLASS
Gertrude 183
Sallie (Thomas) 183
Thomas E. 183
GODDEN
Harriett 174
GONZAGA
Gian Francesco 93
Isabella (d'Este) 93
Margherita 91
GOODALE
Alice 13, 18
Elizabeth 18
GORDON
Annabelle (——) 85
Eliza 85
George 85
GOSNELL
Clara 170
GRAHAM
Hendrix Cox 201
Jane (Keith) 85
Joan (Drummond) 85
John 85
Joseph 160
Laura Galloway (Noel) 201
Leah America 160
Lilias 85
Lula Victoria (Wilson) 160, 161
Margaret (Fleming) 85
Robert 85
William 85
GRATZ
Benjamin 59
Maria Cecil (Gist) 59
GRAVES
Eula 191
GRAY
Mrs. George 105
GREEN
Alex Lawton 165
Bascom Gregory 162
Elizabeth 162
Elizabeth (Langhorne) 59
Emma 201
India 162
Katherine Ewing (Orto) 165
Margaret Baskervill 173
Mary Taylor (Baskervill) 173
Mary Virginia 162
Myra Victoria (Morrow) 162
Sarah Lewis 173
William 59
William Martin 173
GREENE
Jennie Campbell 160
Leah America (Campbell) 160
Walter Kirkland 160
GREENLAW
Louise 164
GREER
Betty (Allen) 177
David Carr 178
Elizabeth Estes 178
Flora (Estes) 177
James M. 177
Janet (Carr) 177
Myra Bell (Bridges) 163
Rowan Allen 177
Willis Roswell 163
GRIBLE
Anne 159
Gen. E. St. John 159

GRIEFFE
  Eva A. 59
GRIFFIN
  Charles 182
  Emily Carey 182
  Ewing 182
  Sarah Pearl (Ivy) 182
  Virginia Sinclair (Folk) 182
GRIFFITH
  May 158
GRIMSLEY
  Cinthia 140
  Harry B. 140
  Lucy Dix (Estes) 140
GRYMES (GRIMES)
  Winnifred 59, 62, 70, 86
GUION
  Henry L. 177
  Lizzie 177
  Mary Ann (McMillan) 177
GUTHRIE
  Frances Roberts (Welch) 194
  Harry Eugene 194
  Jay Guyula (Endridge) 194
  William Albert 194
GUY
  Clair 157
  Elizabeth (Bessie) (Estes) 157
  Lynne 157
GYNK
  Alice 96
  Margaret 96

H
HAIRSTON
  Lucy Miller (Estes) 139
  Samuel Bringle 139
HANDLY
  Lizzie 179
  Novella 182
  Sarah (Matthews) 179
  William Lytle 179
HANKSFORD (HANCHFORD)
  Jane 9
  Sir William 9
HARDY
  Carey Estes 201
  Charlotte Howard (Reeden) 201
  Corinne 200
  Edna (Strathman) 201
  Edwin 201
  Ewell 201
  Ewell Noel 201
  Florence 200
  Gladys (Brown) 201
  James 201
  James B. 201
  Jane Smith (Tillman) 200
  Louis 201
  Mary Edwina (Noel) 200
  Mary Noel 200, 201
  Tillman 201
  T. Walter 200, 201
HARGROVE
  Charlotte M. (Estes) 137
  John 137
  Triplet 137
HARPOLE
  Eunice Elizabeth (Noblin) 71
  Kent 71
HARRIS
  Everett 163
HARRISON
  Benjamin 50, 87
  Cary 59
  Fairfax 37
  Judith Cary 59
  Rebecca 58, 74
  Sarah (Bell) Langhorne 59
HART
  Ann (Gist) 58
  Sarah (Estes) 130, 132
HARVIE
  John 132
  Lucy (Estes) 132
HATCHER
  Nancy (Noell) 202
  Uriah 202
HAWKINS
  Catherine 140
  Jean 108
  Martha 108
HAY
  Elliot 170
  Margaret (Livingston) 170
HAYMAN
  Alice (Cary) 21
  Thomas 21
HENDERSON
  Lucy 136
HENDRICKS
  —— 62
HENRY
  Mrs. Elizabeth Bosley 158
  Francis Davis 158
  Patrick 55, 86, 139
HEREFORD
  Elizabeth 18-20
HERRON
  Alma (Hughes) 164
  Anna 187
  Burke Mann 164

HERRON—*Continued*
  Ethelyn 164
  Gladys (Ford) 164
  Jennie 164
  John Thomas 164
  Louise 164
  Marjory Lindsey 164
  Stanford Morton 164
  Virginia Estes (Mann) 164
HICKS
  Jessie 140
  Maude 201
HIGGINS
  James 131
  Nancy (Estes) 131
HILLIARD
  —— 200
  Lucy 178, 200
  Mary (Quarles) 200
HITT
  Cornelia 71
HIX
  Winnifred 59, 62, 70, 86
HOBSON
  Alice 13, 18-20, 23, 25, 28, 33, 42
  Alice (Davis) 21, 23, 25
  Anne 23-25
  Henry 19-21, 23, 24, 28, 42
  Margaret (Colston) 25
  Thomas 24
  William 24, 25
HOLAND
  Alice (FitzAlan) 85
  Joan of Kent 84
  Margaret 85
  Thomas 84, 85
HOLDEN
  Marion 139
HOLDING
  Minta 180
  Minta (Royal) 180
  Thomas E. 180
HOLLEWAY
  Margaret 8
  Robert 8
HOLLIDAY
  Winfred 132
HOLMAN
  Marcia Burton (Owen) 159
  Sue 159
HOLSTON
  Joan 17, 22, 23
  Robert 17, 23
HOLT
  Ambrose 114
  Barbara (Estes) 114
  Elisha 114
HOPKINS
  Cornelia Linerieux (Rice) 192
  Mr. and Mrs. O. 192
  Stephen 192
  Stephen Fenton 192
HORTON
  Elizabeth 66
HOUSTON
  Julie 159
  William 159
HOWARD
  David Halbert 105
  Estes Vaughan 105
  Jane C. 105
  Lucie 105
  Nannie (Vaughan) 105
  Nannie Vaughan 105
  Rhoda 105
HUDSON
  Jane (Vaughan) 105
HUDDYE (HODY)
  Agnes 11
  Sir John 11
HUGHES (or HUGHS)
  Alma 164
  Elizabeth (Estes) 141, 143, 148, 149
  John 96
  Julyan 96
  Katherine 96
  Reginald 96
  Reuben 141, 143, 148
  Robert 96
  Sara 96
HUNT
  Dora Elizabeth 164
  Gladys 164
  Jeff 164
  Louise (Herron) 164
  Stanford Herron 164
  Virginia Mann 164
HUNTER
  Alice 167
  Anne (Farriss) 167
  George 167
HUTCHESON
  Joseph Norman 72
  Sarah King (Noblin) 72
HUTCHINSON
  Sarah (Estes) 114
HURT
  Hascal H. 170
  Matilda Louise (Davis) 170
  Mary Neal 173

HURT—*Continued*
Mittie (Robertson) 173
William McIntyre 173

I

IVY
Sarah Pearl 182

J

JACKSON
Anne 24
Anne (Hobson) 23-25
Henry 23
Margaret 24
Thomas 23, 25
JEFFRIES
Virginia 164
JESTER
Caledonia Jane 182
JOHNSON
Elizabeth Goodloe (Estes) 106, 107, 125
Gwendolyn 136
James 107, 112, 125
Nancy 59
William 106, 125
JOHNSTON
Eddie (Morrow) 162
Edward Myran 162
Emily (Alston) 174
Frances 162
Ida Lessiter 162
James 174
John B. 162
John Burford 162
Lola Morrow 162
Sarah Jane 174
JONES
Alfred 58
Alice 165
Mrs. A. W. 58
Marguerite 136
JORDAN
Jennie Belle (Sangster) 170
Richard Wesley 170
JORDON
Hannah (Bates) 69
Samuel 69
Sarah 70

K

KEEBLE
Emmie (Frazer) 188
Gray McLaughlin 188
John Bell 188
Martha Noel (Estes) 188
Sydney Frazer 188
KEELER
Mary 177
KEFAUVER
Carey Estes 193
Elizabeth 193
Jacob Peter 193
J. P. 189
Lenora Mann 193
Lucy Cornelia (Estes) 189
Nancy Patterson (Pigott) 193
Nancy (Rieves) 193
Nancy Rieves 193
Nannie (Rieves) 189
Paul Fielding 189
Robert Cooke 193
Robert Fielding 193
KEITH
Jane 85
William 85
KELLER
Nancy Florence 187
KENNEDY
Ethel Houston (Mann) 165
James Wright 165
William Holder 165
KENNON
Mary 57
KERBY
Keziah 114
KIEROLF
M. Clementine 190
KINCAID
Elizabeth (Cary) 57
Robert 57
KING
—— 200
Alice Letitia 165
Alice Stark 64
Archie 64
Archie Dorothy 63
Archie Moody 63
Augusta 200
Brenta Friend 63
Charles Coefield 64
Edward Friend 63
Ellen (Noel) 200
Floy (Wilson) 63
Frances 64
Frank 64, 165
J. W. 200
Lidy Kate 158
Mattie W. (Mann) 165
Mary Emma (Friend) 63
Mollie (Williams) 158
Rachel 176

KING—*Continued*
  Raymond Edward 63
  Robert Moody 63
  Thomas Benton 158
  Will 200
KIRKMAN
  Elizabeth Warner (Estes) Waller 188
  Nellie (Mayes) 188
  Norman 188
  Patricia Estes 188
  Will Polk 188
KLYCE
  J. M. 190
  Katherine 190
  M. Clementine (Kierolf) 190
KNIGHT
  Mary (Estes) 114
KNOWLES
  Mary Grover 187
KNOX
  Absalom 166
  Adelaide Lois (Bolles) 166
  Ann 166
  Bess (Weinstein) 166
  Emma Bell (Mann) 166
  Eva Mann 166
  James Hervey Orr 166
  John 166
  Mittie E. 163
  Victoria Virginia 166

L

LACY (LACIE)
  John 16, 22
  Susan (Cary) 16
LANDRUM
  Minnie 189, 192
  Sarah Rebecca (Milner) 189
  William Thomas 189
LANE
  Julia 189
LANGHORNE
  —— (Brooks) 59
  David Bell 59
  Elizabeth 59
  Elizabeth Baxter (Payne) 59
  Elizabeth Trotter 59
  Eva A. (Grieffe) 59
  John Maurice 59, 60, 75
  John Trotter 59
  Maurice 59
  Nancy (Johnson) 59
  Sarah (Bell) 59, 60, 75
  Sarah Bell 59
LANIEVE
  Virginia 163
LASHLEY
  Martha Harrison 136
LEA
  Martha 163
LEE
  Charles W. 173
  Dolly 187
  James 173
  Josiah 173
  Sarah (Chew) 173
  Sarah Chew 151, 173
LEGATE
  Sarah 179
LEMASTER
  Edward Bennet 177
  Elizabeth 177
  Elizabeth (Phillips) 177
LEONORA of Aragon 93
LESSITER
  Ida 162
LEWIS
  Louise 181
  Mary 193
LIDE
  Anna (Wilson) 162
  D. M. 162
LIMBERRY
  Susanna 20
LINDSEY
  Eliza 85
LINEBERGER
  Marie 138
LINERIEUX
  Louisa 190
LIVELY
  Sudie 180
LIVINGSTON
  Albert Walter 169, 170
  Betty Bond 170
  Margaret 170
  Minnie Lou Davis 170
  Nancy 170
  Penelope Bond (Morton) 170
  Rosa Lucile 170
  Rose Neal (Davis) 169, 170
LIVINGSTONE
  Alexander, Earl of Linlithgow 88
  Margaret 88
LLEWELYN
  Mary 18
LOCKE
  George 109
  Patsy 109

LOCKEY
  Anne 43
  Edward 43
  John 43
  Judith 43
LOVING
  —— 200
  Ida (Moody) 200
LOWE
  Annie (——) 191
  Harold Gladstone 191
  John 191
  Katherine Estes (Rice) 191
  Katherine Rice 191
LUCAS
  Sally 132
  Zach 132
LUCE
  Annie 71
LYONS
  Ada Virginia (Estes) 194
  Joseph Petrie 194
  William Estes 194

M

MABRY
  Jennie Campbell (Greene) 160
  W. Alexander 160
MACHEN
  Margaret 185
MAGOFFIN
  Emma 184
MALATESTA
  Parisinia 91
MALONE
  Margaret 172
MANN
  Alice 165
  Alice (Jones) Matthews 165, 169
  Alice Lee (Wright) 164
  Andrew Nunn 165
  Anna Victoria 164
  Anna Westwood 163
  Annie Lynne (Estes) 157
  Arthur Walt 165
  Asa 162
  Austin 157, 187, 192
  Bill C. 164
  Donald Wright 165
  Edna Earl 166
  Ella Lee 166
  Emma Bell 166
  Eppes (Cousins) 162
  Estes Wilson 164
  Ethel Houston 165
  Eva Johnson 166
  Frances Ramsey 165
  Ida 165
  Ida Brandon 166
  James Hervey 164, 165
  John Westwood 164
  Leonora Perry 192, 193
  Lola May 164
  Lon Greenlaw 164
  Louise (Duncan) 165
  Louise (Greenlaw) 164
  Lucile (Fuzzell) 163
  Lula Victoria 162
  Mamie P. 167
  Martha Ann 187
  Martha Virginia 165
  Mary C. (Ramsey) 165
  Mary Elizabeth 165
  Mattie W. 165
  Myra Eppes 163
  Paca Wilson 165
  Patrick Henry 163
  Pearl (Parham) 163
  Pearl Parham 164
  Phredonia (Bradford) 157 187, 192
  Samuel Henry 165
  Victoria Virginia (Wilson) 162, 167
  Virginia Estes 164
  Virginia (Jeffries) 164
  Vivian L. (Moore) 165
  William Burkley 162-164
  William Jeffries 164
  William Wright 165
MARSH
  Beatrice Anita (White) 72
  Edward Kersey 72
  Francis 72
MASSEY
  Sarah 99, 136
MATLOCK
  G. W. 189
  Julia (Lane) 189
  Rose 189
MATTHEWS
  Alice (Jones) 165
MAULE
  George, Lord Panmure 88
  Jane (Fleming) 88
MAY
  Laura Jean 71
MAYES
  Nellie 188
MAXWELL
  Ione 175
  Ione (Snedecor) 175

MAXWELL—*Continued*
  James Snedecor 175
  Jesse Carlos 175
  Mary Emily 175
  Palmer Snedecor 176
  Thomas Estes 175
MCBRIDE
  E. L. 162
  Lola Morrow (Johnston) 162
MCCARTER
  Margaret 70
MCCLURE
  Jean 177
MCLAUGHLIN
  Elizabeth (Warner) 188
  Gray 188
  James 188
MCLEMORE
  —— 157
MCMILLAN
  Mary Ann 177
  Pearl Parham (Mann) 164
  Ross H. 164
MCNAB
  Alexander J. 196
  Doris (Bingay) 196
  Norma Barry 196
MCNEILLY
  Carey Folk 183
  Eleanor Lewis (Folk) 183
  Margaret (Calhoun) 183
  Robert 183
  William Eugene 183
MEADER
  Mrs. 66
MEADOWS
  Minerva Caroline 184
MEANS
  Alice Elizabeth (Orto) 165
  Warren C. 165
MELLEN
  —— 17
  Lettice (Cary) 17, 22
MERRITT
  Susan (Noel) 202
MIDGETT
  Coltrer 200
  Lucy Ann (Noel) Sweet 200
MILLER
  Lucy 139
MILLNER
  Madge (Richardson) 139
  Margaret Lee 139
  Triplett Estes 139
  Wallace B. 139
MILNER
  Joan 18
  Polly (Noell) 202
  Sally (Noell) 201
  Sarah Rebecca 189
MINOR
  Elizabeth 187
MINTER
  Ada Virginia (Estes) Lyons 194
MITCHELL
  Edna Ann 167
  Edwin Boren 167
  Evelyn (Crutcher) 167
  Kate Yates 157
  Nellie 196
MONTIGUE
  Nancy 101
MONTGOMERY
  Earl 71
  Laura Jean (May) 71
  Martha Elizabeth (Noblin) 71
  Patrick Henry 71
  Robert Noblin 71
MOODY
  —— (Penn) 200
  Anna (Herron) 187
  Anne Luke (Ballew) 187
  Betty (Noel) 200
  Date 200
  Elizabeth (Minor) 187
  Frank Estes 187
  Frank Herron 187
  Gail 187
  Gladys Elizabeth 187
  Gray Estes 187
  Hazel Orell (Wiggins) 187
  Henry Shelton 187
  Ida 200
  Ida (Parks) 187
  James Shelton Moody 187
  John D. 200
  Kay 187
  Martha Louise 187
  Mary Grover (Knowles) 187
  Mary Noel (Estes) 187, 190
  Mattie 200
  Moreau 200
  Patrick Mann 187
  Thomas Edwin 187
  Tom 200
  Will 200
MOORE
  Annebel 171, 172
  Eliza Mildred 157
  Frances (Rutland) 171
  James Rutland 171

MOORE—*Continued*
James West Estes 171
Jeremiah 171
Joel John 171
John 171
Judith Bell (Estes) 171, 172
Lily Yates 156
Margaret (West) 171
Mary Moore (Wood) 171
Mary Virginia 171
Mary (Yates) 157
Sallie Virginia 172
S. W. 157
Vivian L. 165
Wood 171
MORRISON
Isora 161
MORROW
Eddie 162
Emilie 162
Emilie (Gattling) 162
Hervey B. 162
John Walker 162
Louise 162
Lula Victoria (Mann) 162
Myra Victoria 162
Virginia 162
William Alston 162
MORTON
George 141, 143
Lucy (Estes) Rucker 141, 143, 147, 148
Penelope Bond 170
MOSES
Keziah 103, 104
MURPHY
Annie White (Folk) 180
Bettie Ann 180
Grizza 169
John Farrington 180
Sarah 179
Sudie (Lively) 180
Wayne Farrington 180
Wayne Franklin 180

N

NANCE
John 141, 143
Martha (Estes) 141, 143, 148
NEAL
Ann 102
NELSON
Martha 188
NOBLIN
Ada Beatrice 72
Ada Elizabeth 72
Aleine (Barber) 71
Annie D. 72
Annie (Luce) 71
Asie D. 71, 72
Asie Nell 72
Bonnie Lynn 71
Charles Otter 71
Cora Jean 72
Daisy Deane 72
Eunice Elizabeth 71
Mrs. George (Campbell) 71
Lucile 71
Martha Elizabeth 71
Mary Fisher (Vaughn) 71
Mildred 71
Otter 71
R. H. 71
Robert Holmes 71
Sarah Ann Catherine (Watkins) 71
Sarah King 73
Susie (Darden) 71
William M. 71
W. P. 72
NOEL (NOELL, NOWELL)
—— (Coslem) 200
Ann 201
Anna (——) 199
Avery G. 202
Betty 200
Cabel 202
Carrisinda 202
Catherine 202
Catherine J. 202
Catherine N. 203
Charles 202
Corinne 201
Cornelius 138, 197-199, 201, 202
Daniel 198
Edward 198
Ellen 200
Emma (Green) 201
Elizabeth 198, 201
Elizabeth (——) 198
Elizabeth H. 202
Eliza (Maria) 200
Eliza S. 202
Ewell 146, 178, 199-201
Fanny 200
Hester (Esther) 198
James 198, 200
James Cornelius 198
Jesse 202
Jesse M. 202
John 141, 143, 198, 202
John C. 202
Joseph 198

NOEL—*Continued*
Judith Shelton (Price) 200
Katherine (Ford) 201
Lameria A. 202
Laura Galloway 201
Livingstone P. 202
Lucy Ann 200
Lucy (Hilliard) 178, 200
Margaret 198
Maria (Eliza) 200
Martha H. 202
Mary 198, 199, 202
Mary (Crutchfield) 199
Mary Edwina 200
Mary Frances (Noel) 200
Mary L. 202
Mary Quarles 146, 160, 178, 197, 200
Maude (Hicks) 201
Milly 198
Nancy 202
Nancy D. 202
Norma 201
Olive 201
Peggy 138, 201
Permeter 202
Polly 202
Polly P. 202
Reuben 198
Rice 198, 199
Richard 198, 199, 202
Sally 201
Sally (——) 138, 201
Sally (Ewell) 199
Sarah Ann (Estes) 141, 143, 147, 148
Simon M. 202
Susan 138, 201
Susan (——) 202
Theodosia 202
Thomas 141, 198, 199, 202
Thomas Edwin 200, 201
Tom 200
William E. 202, 203
Zachary 202
NORTHCROSS
Elizabeth Harriett 166
John William 166
Leon Mann 166
Margaret Mildred 166
Marie Louise 166
Mary Alma (Van Trees) 166
Wilson James 166

O

OLDHAM
E. R. 192
Mattie Lindsay (Bacon) 192
Rosa Lee 192
ORCHARD
Christiana 10
William 10
ORTO
Alice Elizabeth 165
Allen Z. 164
Charles Wilbur 165
Katherine Ewing 165
Lola May (Mann) 164
OWEN
Peggy (Burton) 159
Marcia Burton 159
William 159

P

PAGE
Carter 56
Mann 56
Mary (Cary) 56
Richard 49
PAINE
Nancy 63
PAMPLIN
Elizabeth 109
Robert 109
PARHAM
Pearl 163
PARKER
A. J. 157
Elizabeth (Fisher) 157
Martha G. 157
Mattie V. (Estes) 157
Patrick Mann 157
PARKS
David Jefferson 187
Ida 187
Nancy Florence (Keller) 187
PARRISH
Emma (Magoffin) 184
Philemon P. 184
Ruth 184
PATON
Jean (McClure) 177
William 177
William H. 177
PAYNE
Alice (Cary) Hayman 21
Duval 59
Elizabeth Baxter 59
Hannah (Brent) 59
PELHAM
Charles 182
Rosemary (Poindexter) 182
Rosemary Poindexter 182

PENN
 —— 200
PERKINS
 Anne Greene 171
 N. T. 156
 Pocahontas (Estes) 156
 Susan Agatha 160
PETTEGREW
 Anna Lee 139
 Margaret 139
 Margaret Lee (Millner) 139
 Thomas 139
PETTYJOHN
 Mrs. C. R. 105
PHELAN
 James 195
 Mary 195
 Mary (Early) 195
PHILLIPS
 Blanche (Estes) 177, 178
 Daniel W. 185
 Elizabeth 177
 Fanny 161
 George P. 177
 Hilliard D. 185
 Hilliard Folk 185
 James Williams 195
 Lillian (Deck) 185
 Martha Almedia (Williamson) 195
 Mary Ruth 185
 Samuel W. 177
 Sarah 177
 Sarah (——) 177
 Sarah Fredonia 195
PICKETT
 Elizabeth Alston 156
 Ludwell Rector 196
 Mrs. L. R. 196
 Marion Clayton (Estes) Smythe 195
 Matthew 156
 Sarah (Alston) 156
PIGOTT
 Mary (Lewis) 193
 Nancy Patterson 193
 Stephen G. 193
POCAHONTAS 29, 54, 57
POINDEXTER
 Rosemary 182
PORTER
 Dutcy 67, 73, 75
 Elizabeth Bell (Bates) 67, 73, 75
POTTER
 Zaretta Estelle 137
POWELL
 Annie Lynne (Estes) 156
 Emma C. 157
 James 156
POWLETT
 Elizabeth 10
 Sir William, Knight of Cockington 10
POYNTON
 John 136
 Margaret (Estes) 136
POYTHRESS
 Jane 57
PRENTICE
 Mary Beatrice (Curtis) 194
 Thomas 194
PRICE
 Charles 202
 Charles W. 202
 Judith Shelton 202
 Virginia L. (Cobbs) 202
PURVIS
 Eloise (Robertson) 162
 H. J. 162
 Hoyt Somervell 162
 Ma Sue 162

Q

QUARLES
 Anna (Cowhard) 172
 Catherine Pendleton 172
 Henry 200
 Henry Lewis 172
 Mary 200
 Mary (Williamson) 200
QUINN
 Florence (Wilson) 168
 John Harvey 168

R

RAGONA
 Alde 91
RAGSDALE
 Martha Gee 109
 William 108
RAINEY
 Mary 186
RAMSEY
 Mary C. 165
RANDOLPH
 Anne (Cary) 56
 Isham 56
 Jane (Cary) 56
 Judith (Fleming) 86, 87
 Mary 54, 56, 57, 74
 Richard 56, 57

RANDOLPH—*Continued*
Thomas 86
Thomas Isham 56
Thomas Mann 56, 57
Virginia 57
RAYNER
Minnie 169
RAYNOLDES
Anne 24
Christopher 24
George 24
READ
Charles Lewis 172
Cora (Fields) 192
Ed 192
Lavinia Flournoy 192
Sallie (Boyd) 172
Sallie Lewis 172
Sarah Ann (Estes) 172
READE
Anne (Lockey) 44
Benjamin 43, 44
Thomas 44
REAVES
Hattie 161
REDD
Willie Frank 136
REEDEN
Charlotte Howard 201
RENFREW
Alan Spaulding 137
Marjorie Spaulding 137
Martha Jane 137
Norma Evelyn (Estes) 137
RHUDOLPH
Anna (Robertson) 162
Tracy 162
Wilhelmena 162
RICE
Alice Anderson 191
Amelia (Young) 191
Annie Flournoy 192
Charles Stephens Olin 190, 191
Cornelia Linerieux 192
Daisy (Anderson) 191
David John 191
Elmer 158
Ernest 190-192
Eugenia Read 192
Eula Estelle (Walker) 191
Ewell Linerieux 191
Gladys (Work) 191
Henry Klyce 191
Joan 191
Katherine Estes 191
Katherine (Klyce) 190
Lavinia Flournoy (Read) 192
Louisa (Linerieux) 190
Louisa Linerieux 190
Lucie Quarles 192
Lucie Quarles (Estes) 190, 192
Marion Estes 190
Mary Ann Lindsay 192
Mary Irene 190, 192
Mattie Sue 191
Mildred Colman (Estes) 158
Milton Bacon 192
Moreau Ewell 191
Myra Landrum (Bacon) 192
Ralph 190
Ralph Estes 192
Rosa Lee (Oldham) 192
Sallie (Borum) 158
Shadrack 190, 192
Thomas Franklin 158
RICHARDS
Mary E. 176
Norma (Noel) 201
Stanley 201
RICHARDSON
Edmund 138
James 138
James Estes 138
Jamie 138
Madge 139
Margaret Ann 138
Marie 138
Marie (Lineberger) 138
Martha 138
Martha (Brown) 138
Robert Payne 138
Sarah Triplett 138
Susan Payne 138
Triplet Estes 138
William Benjamin 138, 140
Willie (Butler) 138
RIDDICK
Joseph Alston 136
Louise Alston 136
Martha Harrison (Lashley) 136
RIEVES
Nancy 193
Nannie (Nancy) 189
ROBERTSON
Anna 162
Dorothy 162
Eloise 162
Gilbert Spilman 162
James S. 162
J. B. 162
Mittie 173
Totsie Anna (Somervell) 162

ROBINSON
 —— 101
 Mary 65
 Norma (Wilkins) 65
 Polly (Estes) 101
 W. L. Robinson 65
RODGERS
 H. N. 185
 Martha 185
 Martha (Warfield) 185
ROGERS
 Abraham 101, 131, 132
 Ada Jane 167
 Barbara (Estes) 101, 130, 132
 Frances 194
 Henry 132
 John 132
 Peter 131
ROLFE
 Jane 57
 Jane (Poythress) 57
 John 57
 Pocahontas 57
 Tom 57
RONALD
 Elizabeth (Noell) 201
ROPER
 Elizabeth 156
ROSE
 Arthur Sangster 169
 Cornelia (Sangster) 169
 Will Allen (Byrnes) 169
 W. P. 169
ROSS
 Elizabeth (Davis) 170
 Ford 170
 Jesse Davis 170
ROTH
 Carolyn (Cawthorne) 201
 Thomas Moses 201
 Tom 201
 William Cawthorne 201
ROWLAND
 Charline (Uzzell) 65
 Walter 65
 William 65
ROYAL
 Minta 180
RUCKER
 George 141, 147
 Lucy (Estes) 141
 Ludwell 143
 Lumsford 143
 Sarah Ann 143
RUTHVEN
 Lilias 85
RUTLAND
 Edward 171
 Frances 171
 India (Alexander) 171
RYAN
 Christopher Winfree 105
 Nancy Vaughan 105
 Nancy Vaughan (Howard) 105

S

SALUZZO
 Ricciardo di 91
SANGSTER
 Albert Estes 170
 Cornelia 169
 Cornelia Sarah Rebecca 169
 Henry Carey 169
 Henry Raynor 170
 Jennie Belle 170
 Kate Booker 170
 Katherine 170
 Maude (Freeman) 170
 Minnie Lou 169
 Minnie (Rayner) 169
 William 169
 William Albert 170
SCARISBROOK (SCARSBROOKE)
 Elizabeth (Cary) 44, 45
 Hannah 44
 John 44
 Martha 44
SCHOOLER
 Beulah 101
SCLATER
 James 49, 50
 Sarah 49, 50
SCOTT
 Charles 59
 Charlotte Marilla (Estes) 137
 Elizabeth Violet (Gist) Blair 59
 William G. 137
SEARCY
 Dearing 176
SFORZA
 Anna 94
 Beatrice (d'Este) 93
 Lodovico 93
SHARPE
 Mary Lee (Wilson) 100, 151, 173
 William 100, 151, 173
SHEELY
 Clyde Q. 172
 KatherineT aylor (Baskervill) 172
SHELTON
 Ella 200
 Fanny (Noel) 200

SHELTON—*Continued*
Gus 200
Noel 200
Richard 200
Susan 140, 143
Tom 200
SHERROD
Col. —— 178
Katherine (Van Buren) Bond 178
SHERSHAW
Mary 18
SLACK
Caroline Augusta (Benjamin) 196
Cecelia Benjamin 196
William Samuel 196
SLAUGHTER
Rhoda (Howard) 105
Rhoda Jane 105
Samuel Garland, Jr. 105
Mrs. S. G., Jr. 105
SMITH
Alexander Fairleigh Estes 196
Charles Thomas 196
Dolly (Lee) 187
Eleanor 168
Ethel 159
Fairleigh Estes 196
Grace (Estes) 196
Hannah (——) 156. 159
Harry C. 156, 159
Israel Jefferson 187
James Washington 196
Lena Gates (Estes) 156
Norma Barry (McNab) 196
Norman 156, 158
Richard 141, 143
Sarah Catherine (Thomas) 196
Sarah (Fears) 141, 143
William Leftwich 168
William Reece 187
SMYTHE
Laurence William 195
Marion Clayton (Estes) 195
SNEDECOR
Dearing (Searcy) 176
Edward Crozier 175
Elizabeth 175
Elliot King 176
Emily Alston (Estes) 174, 178
Estes 176
Evelyn Ione 176
George Gaines 174
George Waddel 174
Gertrude (Crozier) 175
Harriet 175
Harriet (Godden) 174
Ione 175
James George 174, 175
J. Goyle 176
Julie Katharin 176
Mary E. (Richards) 176
Palmer Godden 176
Philip Alston 176
Rachel (King) 176
Richard Goyle 176
Wilna Frances 176
Wilna Frances (West) 176
SOMERVELL
Inez 162
Suzie (Wilson) 162
Totsie Anna 162
W. A. 162
SOMERVILLE
Benjamin Hughes 175
Harriet (Snedecor) 175
James Snedecor 175
SPENCER
(Eleanor) Margaret 11
Robert 11
SPIERS
Alexander 51, 53
Sarah (Cary) 51, 53
SPIVEY
Mary 179
STAPLETON
Elizabeth 7
Sir Richard 7
STARK
Alice 64
STARLING
Betty Price 139
STEELE
Nannie J. 139
STEVENS
—— (Birthright) 180
Cornelia (Folk) 180
Cornelia Folk 180
Henry 180
Lemuel B. 180
STOCKTON
Edward 196
Nellie 196
Nellie (Mitchell) 196
STRANGER
Marion (Estes) 137
STRATHMAN
Edna 201
STREET
Catherine J. (Noell) 202
William D. 202
STRONG
William 64

Stuckey
  —— 43
  Anne (Cary) 43-45
Sweet
  —— 200
  Bettie 191
  Lucy Ann (Noel) 200

T

Tarleton
  —— 85, 87
  Banastre 87
  Stephen 86
  Susannah 86, 87
Taylor
  Anne 32
  John 33
  Kate Allen 172
  Kate (Bullock) 172
  Lloyd C. 159
  Marcia Burton (Estes) 159
  Samuel Allen 172
  Thomas 32, 34, 38
Templeton
  Harvey 182
  John Marks 182
  Judith Dudley (Folk) 181
  Novella (Handly) 182
Thayer
  Archie (King) 64
  Fred 64
  Mary Katherine (Chiles) 64
  Marylin 64
  Nancy 64
Thomas
  Jane Carey (Folk) 183
  Robert McGill 183
  Sallie 183
  Sarah Catherine 196
  Thomas McGill 183
  Zadie (——) 183
Thornton
  Katherine 168
Thorp (Thorpe)
  Cecelia Rebecca 67, 86, 99, 136, 147
  Sarah (Triplett or Triplet) 99, 136
  Thomas 99, 136
Tillman
  Jane Smith 200
Todd
  Aaron 168
  Aaron Wilson 168
  Andrew L. 168
  Evelyn Elizabeth 168
  Martha (Fox) 168
  Minneola (Wilson) 168
Tompkins
  Benjamin 105
  Catherine 99, 105
  William 106
Trevitt (Trevett)
  Amy (Ann) 7
  Sir William 7
Triplett (Triplet)
  Elizabeth 124
  Francis 124
  Sarah 99, 136
  Sarah (Massey) 99, 136
  William 99, 136
Tulford
  Alice 10
  Sir Baldwin 10
Turner
  —— 102
  Clarabel 189
  J. J. 189
  Mrs. J. J. 189
  Sarah (Estes) 102
Tyiers
  —— 62
  Elizabeth B. (Friend) 62

U

Uzzell
  Charline 65
  Elaine (Boone) 64
  John Evans 64
  John Wesley 64
  John Wesley Evans 64
  Lavinia (——) 64
  Nancy Bordeaux 64
  Nettie Lavinia 64
  Thomas 64

V

Van Buren
  Ebert 166
  James 166
  Katherine 178
  Victoria Virginia (Knox) 166
  Virginia 166
Van Trees
  Mary Alma 166
Vaughan
  B. Estes 105
  Egbert Granville 105
  Garland E. 105
  James Oscar 105
  Jane 105
  Lucie Gwynn (Estes) 105

Vaughan—*Continued*
  Marion J. 105
  Nannie 105
Vaughn
  Mary Fisher 71

W

Wake
  Margaret 84
Walker
  Annabel 191
  Annabel Draper (Bratton) 191
  Bettie (Sweet) 191
  Charles Rice 192
  Clarence Mott 191
  Empson 191
  Eula Estelle 191
  Eula (Graves) 191
  James Leslie 163
  James M. 163
  James McGhee 163
  James Richard 163
  John K. 163
  John Knox 163
  Lucie Estes 192
  Margaret Elizabeth (Bullington) 163
  Martha (Lea) 163
  Mary Julia 157
  Mattie Sue (Rice) 191
  Mittie E. (Knox) 163
  Myra Epps (Mann) 163
  Peggy Ruth 163
  Richard LaNieve 163
  Roberta (Durham) 192
  Thomas J. 191
  Virginia (LaNieve) 163
  Vive 163
Waller
  Claude 188
  Elizabeth Warner (Estes) 188
  Henry 59
  Martha (Nelson) 188
  Sarah Bell (Langhorne) 59
  William 188
Ware
  Augustus C. 137
  Gretchen Adele (Estes) 137
  Gretchen Estes 137
  Janet 137
  William 137
Warfield
  Martha 185
Warner
  Elizabeth 188
Warren
  Alice 85
Warwick
  Abraham B. 106
  Abraham E. 107
  Joyce R. (Estes) 106
Watkins
  Cornelia (Hitt) 71
  Della C. 72
  Elizabeth Fleming (Bates) 70
  Francis A. 71
  John B. 71
  J. P. 71
  Margaret Louise 71
  Marshall Fleming 71
  Needham 70, 71
  Oscar McCarter 71
  R. J. H. 71
  Rufus 71
  Sarah Ann Catherine 71
Weaver
  Frances Ballard (——) 139
Webb
  James Avery 184
  Mathesia Bell (Folk) 36, 37, 150, 153, 184
  Micajah Davis 184
  Minerva Caroline (Meadows) 184
Weinstein
  Bess 166
Welch
  Frances (Rogers) 194
  Leonora Perry (Estes) 194
  Olivia Bradford 194
  Phredonia Estes 194
  Ransom J. 194
  Richard Noel 194
  Timothy Daniel 194
West
  Margaret 171
  Wilna Frances 176
Wharton
  Mildred 157
Whitaker
  Martha 65
White
  Ada Beatrice (Noblin) 72
  Beatrice Anita 72
  Francis Melba 72
  Frank 72
Whitehead
  John Thomas 167
  Luella Maud 167
Wiggins
  Hazel Orell 187

WILLIAMS
  Mrs. —— 159
  Anna Bernard (Estes) 159
  Justin E. 159
  Mollie 158
WILLIAMSON
  Almedia 195
  Jean Rhea 163
  Mary 200
WILKINS
  Norma 65
WILLS
  Andrew Mann 167
  David Womack 167
  Della (Womack) 167
  Elizabeth (Cary) 33
  Emanuel 33
  John Thomas Thaddeus 167
  Luella Whitehead (Wilson) 167
  Luella Wilson 167
  Mann 167
  Miles 44
  William Ridley 167
WILSON
  —— 101
  Ada Jane (Rogers) 167
  Aileen 161
  Alfred Vernon 161
  Alice (Hunter) 167
  Alice V. 167
  Andrew Clyde 168
  Anna 162
  Anne 108
  Barbara Louise 170
  Berry 168
  Bland Y. 161
  Cannon Perkins 161
  Carey Estes 161
  C. E. 161
  C. M. 168
  Della Ford 161
  Eleanor (Smith) 168
  Ella (Carter) 167
  Erby D. 168
  Estes Hunter 168
  Ethel Cannon 161
  Eula 161
  Fanny (Phillips) 161
  Fay 168
  Florence 168
  Floy 63
  Frances Isabelle (Barber) 161
  Hattie (Reaves) 161
  Helen 168
  Hunter 168
  Isora (Morrison) 161
  Joel Estes 161, 162
  John Thomas (Jack) 167
  Karl 161
  Katherine (Fowlkes) 168
  Katherine (Thornton) 168
  Kathleen Alberta (Gammon) 168
  Lady Leah 161
  Leah America (Cannon) 160
  Leon Estes 168
  Lloyd Curlin 170
  Luella Maud (Whitehead) 167
  Luella Whitehead 167
  Lula Victoria 160, 161
  Margaret 161
  Marnerleen 167
  Mary Lee 100, 151, 173
  Maurice Leon 168
  Minneola 168
  Newton Perkins 161
  Paca 160, 167
  Paul Malone 161
  Philip 168
  Rosa Lucile (Livingston) 170
  Rose Ann 170
  Samuel 161
  Samuel Emmet 167, 168
  Samuel Henry 167, 168
  Sarah Chew (Lee) 151, 173
  Sarah Delia (Cherry) 167
  Susan Augusta 160
  Susie 162
  Troy 161
  Vernon 168
  Victoria Virginia 162, 167
  Virginia Estes 160
  Virginia Thorpe (Estes) 160, 161
  Walter Barbee 161
  Walter Clyde 168
  Wanda 168
  Wiley 161
  William 160
  William Lee 151, 173
  William Paca 161
  William Pinckney 160, 161
WINN
  Nancy A. 109
WINSTON
  Judith 181
WOMACK
  Della 167
WOOD
  Anne Greene (Perkins) 171
  James Proudfitt 171
  Mary Moore 171
WOODROW
  Mary E. 58

WORK
  Annie (Few) 191
  C. F. 191
  Gladys 191
WRIGHT
  Alice Lee 164
WYNNE
  Jeanne 159
  John 159
  Ruby Grace 194

Y

YATES
  Ann (Estes) 125
  George 125
  Mary 125, 157
  Michael 125
  William 125
YEO
  Hugh 18
  Margery (Cary) 18
  Mary 18
YOUNG
  Amelia 191

Z

ZELLER
  Alexander 189
  Gertrude (Beersbower) 189
  Margaret Claire 189

GEOGRAPHICAL INDEX

Foreign

Bavaria 84
Brabant 84
Brunswick 84, 88
Burgundy 91
Canada
  Montreal 195
Carinthia 88
Chile 176
England 3, 4, 5, 84, 92
  Appledore 95
  Athelstone 177
  Bedfordshire 46, 96
  Bristol 4-6, 9, 12-19, 21-28, 31, 33-35, 42
  Cambridge 30
  Canterbury 95
  Castle Cari 3, 4, 16
  Clovelly 7, 10, 11
  Cockington 9, 10
  Cornwall 3, 5
  Cumberland 47
  Dartmouth 20
  Devonshire 1-9, 11, 12, 14, 20, 26, 27, 29, 31
  Exeter 16
  Gravesend 57
  Heacham 57
  Holway 8
  Hornchurch 96
  Hotten 60, 69
  Isle of Orkney 95
  Kentshire 95
  Ladford 11
  Lancashire 44
  Liverpool 44
  London 3, 9, 16, 26, 43, 51, 96, 97, 120
  Marlborough 18
  Potter 96
  Powderhan 9
  Somerset 10
  Somersetshire 1, 3, 4, 10, 12, 26
  St. Giles-in-the-Heath 3
  Stepney 21
  Symington 194
  Tewkesbury 10
  Torre Abbey 10, 26, 27
  Tunbridge 95
  Wells 4
  Wiltshire 18
Flanders 84
France 84
Germany 30, 84
Hanover 88
Holland
  Rotterdam 198
Ireland 5
Italy 84
  Ateste (Adeste) 81
  Bondeno 91
  Brescia 80
  Cassono 90
  Ferrara 81, 89, 91-93
  Genoa 89
  Mantua 91, 93, 94
  Milan 89
  Modena 89-93
  Naples 93
  Padua 81, 89
  Reggio 89, 90, 93
  Rome 81
  Venice 89
  Verona 80
Lower Bavaria 84
Mexico
  Tampico 176
Saxony 84
Scotland 5, 85
  Edinburgh 60, 176
  Glasgow 51, 193, 194
Swabia 84
Tuscany 88
Wales 5

United States

- Alabama
  - Aliceville 175
  - Athens 157
  - Birmingham 136, 173, 174, 176
  - Green Co. 70
  - Greensboro 70
  - Huntsville 62, 63
  - Livingston 184, 185
  - Pickens Co. 175
  - Tuscaloosa 174-176
  - Union Town 71
- Arizona
  - Phoenix 192
- Arkansas
  - Blytheville 170
  - Camden 169
  - Crawfordsville 65
  - Fort Smith 176
  - Helena 185
  - Jonesboro 161
  - Marianna 163, 164
  - Monticello 64, 163
  - Pecan Point 63-66
  - Pine Bluff 163-165, 176
  - Plainview 176
  - Pocahontas 196
  - Portland 160
  - Texarkana 140
- California
  - Hollywood 194
  - Oakland 176
- District of Columbia
  - Washington 37, 58-60, 74, 156, 158, 159, 181, 184
- Florida
  - Jacksonville 201
  - Petersburg 105
  - Pinellas Co. 175, 176
- Georgia
  - Albany 179
  - Atlanta 105, 136, 137, 161, 175, 178, 186, 190
  - Decatur 137, 175
  - Macon 180
  - Oglethorpe Co. 189
- Illinois
  - Chicago 160, 171, 172, 176, 177
  - Highland Park 192
- Indiana
  - Harrison 141
  - Harrison Co. 141
- Iowa
  - Ames 175
  - Davenport 175
  - Sioux City 176
- Kentucky 30, 51, 54
  - Banen Co. 63
  - Bourbon 75
  - Clark Co. 101
  - Franklin 166
  - Glendale 196
  - Henry Co. 141
  - Lexington 58, 59
  - Louisville 174, 179, 184, 190
  - Midway 184, 185
  - Millersburg 179
  - Mt. Sterling 101
  - Princeton 65
  - Shelbyville 141
  - Shippingport 141
- Louisiana
  - Alexandria 196
  - New Orleans 64, 105, 181
  - Shrevesport 162
- Maryland 30, 51, 58
  - Arundel Co. 173
  - Baltimore 185, 188
  - Cumberland 172
- Massachusetts
  - Amesbury 92
  - Bedford 136
  - Boston 12, 195, 196
  - Charlestown 13, 18
  - Chelsea 13
  - Framingham 82
  - Newbury Port 137
  - Plymouth 13
  - Wellesley 182
- Minnesota
  - St. Paul 59
- Mississippi
  - Corinth 71
  - Edwards 72
  - Grenada 157, 159
  - Louisville 174
  - Macon 173
  - Pascagoula 105
  - Rankin Co. 173
  - Smith Co. 70, 71
  - Yazoo City 72
- Missouri
  - Cape Girardeau 63

- Clay Co. 101
- Fredericktown 196
- Fulton 183
- Polk Co. 63
- St. Louis 56, 140, 170, 179, 181, 183, 184, 188, 195, 196
- Webb City 166

NEVADA
- Liberty Co. 176
- Thompson 196

NEW YORK
- Brooklyn 175
- New York 36, 65, 159, 171, 172, 180, 183
- New Rochelle 196
- Plattsburg 180
- Troy 64

NORTH CAROLINA
- Bertie Co. 171, 179
- Chapel Hill 140
- Charlotte 160
- Duplin Co. 71
- Edgecomb Co. 169
- Granville Co. 136
- Greensboro 140
- Henderson 136
- Orange Co. 130
- Reidsville 140
- Rockingham 139
- Wake Forest 179, 180, 184

OHIO
- Akron 136
- Cincinnati 159
- Cleveland 196
- Hamilton 136
- Middleton 136

OKLAHOMA
- Durant 190
- El Reno 65
- Oklahoma City 163
- Shawnee 180

OREGON
- Portland 176

PENNSYLVANIA
- Bethlehem 159
- Philadelphia 97, 137, 158, 159
- Valley Forge 110

SOUTH CAROLINA
- Greensboro 160
- Honea Path 185

TENNESSEE 30, 51
- Athens 187, 189
- Bell Buckle 182
- Brownsville 100, 151, 156-163, 166, 167, 169-173, 179, 181-186, 191-193
- Centerville 158
- Chattanooga 105, 193
- Clarksville 175
- Collierville 65
- Columbia 102
- Covington 172, 194
- Crockett Co. 146, 187, 200
- Cuba 64
- Denmark 174, 178, 179
- Durhamville 190
- Dyer Co. 191
- Dyersburg 168, 190-192, 195
- "Estes Hall" 186, 188, 189
- Fayette Co. 173
- Fayetteville 62
- Franklin 160
- Fulton 192
- Gallatin 189
- Haywood Co. 66, 67, 146, 150, 151, 153, 156-160, 162, 163, 169, 170, 172, 173, 178-182, 186, 187, 189-193, 195, 200
- Jackson 164, 182-184, 186
- Lauderdale Co. 157, 190-192
- Madison Co. 156
- Madisonville 189, 193
- Mason 172, 178
- Maury Co. 102, 200
- McMinnvile 180
- Memphis 63-66, 82, 157, 160, 161, 163, 166, 171, 174, 176, 177, 181, 185, 186, 190, 191, 194. 195
- Murfreesboro 167, 168, 179
- Nashville 36, 37, 62, 74, 141, 146, 150, 151, 153, 158, 166, 174, 179-183, 185, 188, 189, 191, 200
- Obion 163
- Pinson 161
- Raleigh 64
- Ripley 184, 189, 192
- Rudolph 173
- Sewanee 185
- Shelby Co. 174
- Shelbyville 62, 183, 184
- Waverly 66, 67, 138, 150, 153
- Winchester 179

TEXAS
- Austin 182
- Beaumont 163
- Del Rio 173
- El Paso 182, 183, 195

Fort Worth 139
Laredo 196
San Antonio 182
Waco 183
VIRGINIA 6, 9. 30, 31, 33, 57, 58
Abington 58
Albemarle Co. 49, 52, 131, 135
Alexandria 62, 74
Amelia 111, 112, 128
"Ampthill" 46, 47, 49, 53, 56, 57
Augusta Co. 61, 134
Back River 50
Bedford City 136, 145
Bedford Co. 67, 111, 135, 136, 138, 141, 143, 145-147, 150-153, 156, 160, 178, 199, 201, 202
"Belmont" 51, 60
Bowling Green 172
Brunswick Co. 111, 113, 134, 135
Bruton 49
Bruton Parish 44, 49, 60, 73
Buckingham Co. 49, 51, 55, 60, 61, 74, 75, 135, 146
Campbell Co. 135, 140, 200
Carolina Co. 86, 99, 101, 104, 106, 117, 119-126, 129, 131, 134, 135 146
"Carter's Grove" 47
Carysbrook 57
Cascade 139, 140, 160
Castle Craig 140
Charles City Co. 73, 134
Charles River Parish 49
Charlotte 111
Charlottesville 136
Chesterfield Co. 47-49, 51-55, 57, 59, 61, 66, 67, 68, 73-75, 86, 99, 135, 138, 146, 151
Culpeper Co. 135
Cumberland Co. 49, 55, 56, 135
Dale Parish 49, 52
Dinwiddie Co. 108, 113, 114, 136
Elizabeth City 49
Elizabeth City Co. 32, 48
Essex Co. 134, 135, 144, 198, 199
Falling Creek 49, 54
Franklin Co. 114
Frederick Co. 134
Fredericksburg 136, 144
Goochland Co. 49, 54, 56, 70, 86, 87, 134
Halifax Co. 109, 111, 117, 125, 129, 133, 135, 138, 198, 199
Hampton 49
Hampton Roads, 13, 28, 32
Hanover Co. 102, 127-129, 133, 134, 146, 189, 191, 197, 199, 200
Henrico Co. 48, 49, 51, 52, 57, 58, 74, 75, 86, 87, 133-135
Henry Co. 133, 135, 139
Isle of Wight Co. (Warrosquyoake) 134, 135
James City 57, 98
James City Co. 134
Jamestown 40, 60, 69, 74
King and Queen Co. 99, 126, 127, 129, 132-135
King William Co. 134, 135
Lawrenceville 136
Lexington 105
Louisa Court House 103
Louisa Co. 128, 133, 135
Lowry 135
Lunenburg 124, 126, 127, 142
Lunenburg Co. 98, 99, 102, 104, 107, 109-115, 117, 128, 129, 135,
Lynchburg 57, 74, 105, 106, 135, 144
Manchester 46, 57
Martin's Hundred 34
Martinville 133
Mecklenburg 111
Middletown 60, 69
Nelson Co. 105, 106, 125
New Kent Co. 33, 69, 70, 86, 134
Newport News 35, 36
Norfolk 37, 150, 153
Northumberland Co. 144
Nottoway 111
Old Rappahannock 124, 197, 198
Occupacea Creek 198
Orange Co. 61, 124, 128, 129, 134, 135
"Peartree Hall" 46
Petersburg 46, 106, 136, 140
Piercy's Hundred 69
Pittsylvania Co. 111, 132, 135, 138, 143, 153, 155, 160, 169, 170, 172
Prince Edward Co. 111
Prince George Co. 61, 34
Rappahannock Co. 124
Richmond 36, 37, 46, 47, 54, 56, 74, 105, 150, 154, 159, 182, 188
Roanoke 166
Skimeno 69
Southam Parish 54
Spotsylvania Co. 99, 101, 104, 109 115, 117, 124, 127, 129-131, 134, 144, 198, 199

St. George Parish 104, 129, 132
St. James Wortham Parish 70, 86
St. Margaret's Parish 129
St. Martin's Parish 133
St. Paul's Parish 133
St. Stephen's Parish 129
St. Thomas Parish 129
Strasburg 166
Surry Co. 19, 50, 134
Sussex Co. 61
"The Forest" 46, 47
Tillotson Parish 60
Tuckahoe 56, 57
Warwick 32, 33, 49
Warwick Co. 13, 21, 28, 31-33, 35-37, 44-46, 48, 98
"Westover" 47
Westover Co. 98
Williamsburg 37, 43, 44, 47-49, 51, 52, 54
"Wilton" 47
Windmill Point 13, 21, 28, 31-34, 36
York Co. 42, 49, 60, 69, 70, 86, 134

WEST VIRGINIA
  Guyandott 141
  Huntington 139
  Kanawaha Co. 141
  Mason Co. 141

WISCONSIN
  Madison 161
  Marshfield 192

2910